

INDEX

SUBJECT MATTER

This index is a comprehensive guide to the text of this book, covering names, places, and subject matter. Both detailed and more general information are listed in the index. Users should look up material under the most specific heading desired. For instance, readers searching only for material about Parc Monceau, Paris, should look up Parc Monceau, not Paris; but those looking for more general information about Paris, or Paris during particular historical periods, should look under Paris. Material in the notes is covered when it is substantive rather than referential. Glossary entries are indexed; the bibliography is not indexed. Scholars are listed in the index when their work is discussed in the text, but not when it is provided chiefly as a reference. Titles of published works, poems, and literary works are indexed when discussed in the text, but not when provided chiefly as references. Such titles are indicated by italic typeface.

PAGE REFERENCES

In entries with subheadings, page references immediately following the main heading indicate general information and the chief areas of discussion for this topic. Where practicable and useful, bold page references indicate the most important section on the referenced topic in a string of locators. Illustrations and their captions are indicated separately from textual page references by italic typeface. If the topic occurs in both illustration/caption and text, both will be referenced (e.g., “286, 286”).

DATES

Dates for historical figures are given in parentheses following their names as main

entries in the index, when these dates are available from the text. Dates without notations are birth and death dates (“1727-1788”). If only the birth date is known (or if the person is still living), this will be indicated with a b. (“b. 1724”). If only the death date is known, this will be indicated with a d. (“d. 1832”). The abbreviation c. (for circa) indicates the date is an approximation. The abbreviation r. indicates a ruler’s reigning dates. The abbreviation fl. stands for “flourished,” indicating a centralized date of activity for the person in question. The abbreviations “b.c.e.” and “c.e.” indicate “before common era” and “common era” dates.

ALPHABETIZATION

The index is alphabetized using “word-by-word” conventions instead of “letter-by-letter.” This means that individual words are given their full weight. In word-by-word alphabetization, the proper order of the following terms would be: New England towns; New York state parks; Newburgh, NY; Newton, Isaac. (In letter-by-letter, the order would be: Newburgh, NY; New England towns; Newton, Isaac; New York state parks.) The particles “the” and “a” in English, “die” in German, “i” in Italian, and “le” in French, are sometimes retained as the initial word for purposes of sense, but such entries are always alphabetized under the second word (thus, The Bronze Horseman will be found under “Bronze”).

PROPER NAMES

Alphabetizing conventions for compound proper names (Madame de la Valliere, Le Prestre de Vauban, Soria y Mata) are complex, and vary depending upon country of origin. To make things easier for the user, in this index proper names containing

such particles as La/la, Le/le, De/de, Van/van and Von/von are alphabetized under both the particle and the main portion of the name (thus, Le Prestre de Vauban will be found under Le, Prestre, de, and Vauban.) Proper names of medieval persons and royal personages without true last names are alphabetized under both their first names and, where appropriate, their title or nomenclature (Thomas Aquinas, for instance, is found under both Thomas and Aquinas).

USING THIS PDF INDEX

This Index includes a number of features designed to help you find what you are looking for.

- In **Bookmarks** panel to the left of this page, you may click on the page icon to go to a selected alphabetical range.
- To do a **Simple Search**, go to the “Edit” menu and choose “Find.”
- If you have the Acrobat Search tool installed on your computer, you may do a more **Advanced Search** by clicking the binocular/page icon from the bar at the top of your screen (or by going to the “Edit” menu and selecting “Search>Query.”)

Note: If you only have Acrobat Reader installed, you won’t be able to use Acrobat Search. When installing Acrobat on your computer, be certain to acquire both the Reader + the Search plug-in, both of which are available for free at www.adobe.com. For more specific guidelines, refer to the user manual in Acrobat (in Windows, go to the “Help” menu and select “Reader Online Guide>READER.PDF”; Macintosh users, go to the “Help” menu and select Acrobat Guide).

INDEX

Aalto – Alberta

- A**
- Aalto, Alvar (1898-1976), 449
- Abbasid caliphs, 104, 114
- abbeys, *see* monasteries
- Abbondanza, house and garden of Octavius
Quartio on Via dell', Pompeii, 83–85, 84
- Abbot's Quarters (*H[o]l[j]o* gardens, Japan), 308
- Abélard and Heloise, tomb of; Péré-Lachaise
cemetery, Paris, 333
- absolutist/autocratic rule
- Baroque monumental urbanism, 194, 196,
204, 205, 207, 212, 219, 220, 229
 - French 17th century classicism and Louis
XIV, 165, 166–167, 176, 178
 - Rousseau's prejudice against straight lines
as symbolic of, 265
- abstraction
- Brown, Lancelot "Capability," 233, 247, 248,
249, 251
 - Japan, 302
 - Le Nôtre, 166
 - mind-body vs. abstract concepts of place
and "placeness," 26–27, 57n1, 166, 507,
508
 - modernist landscape and abstract art, 435,
442, 443, **444–447**
- Abu Zakariya, 105
- Abusir, Egypt, 36, 41
- Académie Française, 165
- Académie Royale de Danse, 165
- Académie Royale de Musique (Paris Opéra),
165, 361–362
- Académie Royale des Inscriptions et Medailles
(Petite Académie), 193n1
- Acadia National Park, Mount Desert Island,
Maine, 396
- acculturation
- contemporary Puebloan peoples, 54
 - immigrants, recreation as form of accultura-
tion for, 337, 342, 417
 - parks as means of, 339
- Acequia, Patio de (Generalife, Granada, Spain),
107, 107–108
- Achaemenid kings, 103, 104, 115
- Achbal, Kashmir, India, 111
- Ackerman, Frederick Lee (1878-1950), 417, 417
- Ackerman, James S., 129
- Acorns, Fountain of the, Villa Lante, 145
- Acqua Felice, Rome, 152
- Acqua Vergine Antica, Rome, 152, 214
- acropolis, 66, **67–79**
- Athenian, 21, 46, 59, 62, 62, 67, 68, 74, 76
 - Constantinople, 114, 115
 - defined, 514
 - Mycenaean, 46
 - Pergamum, 77
 - Samos, 62
 - sanctuaries and temples, 68
 - spread of Greek *poleis* beyond, 68
 - springs on, 46
- Acton, Arthur, 386, 400
- Adams, Charles Gibbs, 399
- Adams, John, 270, 271
- Adams, Thomas, 423, 425
- Addams, Jane (1860-1935), 403, 428
- Addison, Joseph (1672-1719), 233, **234**, 235,
236, 238
- Addonizio, Lane, 19
- Adelcrantz, Carl Fredrik, 209
- adjacent attraction, 464
- Admiralty, St. Petersburg, Russia, 219
- Adolf Fredrik of Sweden, 209
- Adventureland (Disneyland), 466, 467
- advertising, 458, 465, **470–472**
- adyton*, temple of Apollo, Delphi, 65
- Aeneid (Virgil), 143, 234, 246, 409, 497
- aerial photography
- Bath, England, 257
 - earthworks, modern, 487
 - suburbs, aerial views of, 459, 460
 - urban planning, use in, 418–419
- Aeschylus, 61, 74
- Aesop's *Fables* illustrated at Versailles, 176
- aesthetics and landscape
- Arts and Crafts movement, 375, 376, 379
 - the beautiful, *see* the beautiful
 - Boyceau on gardeners' need for instruction
in, 163
 - Brown, "Capability," 248–249, 251
 - classical aesthetics, 58
 - Edwardian gardens, 376
 - eighteenth century, 233, 238, 248–249, 251
 - Greek *polis*, 71
 - Japan, 299, 304–305, 310n1
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267
 - medieval European towns, 120
 - modernism, 434, 442, 444, 453, 482
 - Mount Vernon and George Washington, 228
 - nineteenth century, 311–314, 329
 - Picturesque controversy, 251–260
 - Renaissance humanism, 127, 128, 129, 130
 - Ruskin's theories of Beauty and Truth, 312
 - Sitte, Camillo (1843-1903) on, 378
 - the sublime, *see* the sublime
 - trees, Downing's descriptions of, 329
- Affect, 275
- Afghanistan, 108
- Africa, botanical collecting by Europeans in, 315
- African-American community of Seneca Village
on site of Central Park, NYC, 338
- afterlife, paradise as reward in, 99
- agapanthus, 439
- agave, 445
- age as characteristic value of Picturesque,
253, 254, 264
- Agessander, 90
- agora, 59, 60, 67, 68, **70–71**
- Athens, 68, **71–73**, 72, 74, 78, 78–79
 - defined, 514
 - Hellenistic, 76
 - Miletus, 69
 - Pergamum, 77
 - rediscovered ancient necropoli coterminous
with, use of, 70
 - sanctuaries and temples, 68
 - Sitto's analysis of, 377
 - theatrical space, early use as, 71
- Agra, India, 108, 109, 112
- agriculture
- British colonial settlements in America, 222,
223, 224, 228
 - China, 282, 286, 292
 - Commonwealth England, 200, 201
 - Downing's on, 326, 327–328, 329
 - Dutch *bouweries* in New Amsterdam, 226
 - eighteenth century use of, 222, 223, 224,
228, 234–235, 237, 247, 251
 - enclosure movement, 224, 233, **237**, 247,
248, 280n19, 334, 340
 - ferme ornée*, *see* *ferme ornée*
 - French Picturesque, 18th century, 261, 262,
265–266
 - Girardin and Ermenonville, 265
 - Italian Renaissance villas, 130, 135, 147, 148
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
 - medieval Europe, 118, 121–123
 - modern period, change in agriculture dur-
ing, 470
 - New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 - nineteenth century, 313, 316
 - Olmsted's work in, 338
 - rice growing, 228
- Roman villas and, 86, 89, 275
- Savannah, GA, settlement of, 225
 - "second nature," 56, 123, 164n10, 469n1
 - Spain, Islamic, 105
 - Spanish colonial settlements, 221, 222
 - Tuscan villas of 17th century, 187, 189
- Aichi Shrine, 296
- air travel
- modernists' fascination with, 413, 415
 - New York regional plan, 423
 - resort communities, access to, 401
- Aislabie, John, 245
- Aiton, William Townsend (1766-1849), 315
- Akbar (r. 1556-1605), 108, 110, 114
- Akkadians, 34, 38, 39
- al-Andalus (Andalusia), 104, 398
- the Alamo, 475
- Albaicin district of Granada, 105, 105
- Albany, NY, 347
- Albermarle Co., VA, 267
- Alberta, Canada, West Edmonton Mall, 464

INDEX

Alberti – Androuet du Cerceau

- Alberti, Leon Battista (1404-1472), 123, 125, 128–129, 133, 147, 148, 154, 162, 164n11, 195, 221, 241
- Albertus Magnus (St. Albert the Great, 1200-1280), 121
- Albright, Horace M., 373
- Albunea, the Tiburtine Sibyl, 140
- Albuquerque, Braz du, 211
- Alcázar, Seville, Spain, 105–106, 106
- alchemy, 132
- Alcimus Ecdidius (Avitus, Bishop of Vienna c. 490-518), 99
- Alcinous, paradisaical garden of (Homer's *Odyssey*), 98–99
- Alcoa (Aluminum Corporation of America), 452–453
- alcohol and drinking in Chinese gardens, 284–285
- Aldobrandini family
- Clement VIII (pope), uncle of Cardinal Aldobrandini, 135, 180, 181
 - Innocent X (pope, fl. 1644), 186
 - Olimpia (wife of Camillo Pamphili), 186
 - Pietro (cardinal), 180, 181
 - Villa Aldobrandini, Frascati, Italy, 161, 180, 180–181, 181, 185, 240
- Alexander Column, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
- Alexander I, Czar of Russia, 220
- Alexander Nevsky Monastery, St. Petersburg, Russia, 219
- Alexander the Great (356-323 b.c.e.), 24, 59, 60, 75, 104
- Alexandria, Egypt, 42
- Alfonso II of Naples, 154
- Alfred (king of the Saxons), 239
- Algardi, Alessandro, 186
- Algido (Mount), 181
- Alhambra, Granada, Spain, 106–107
- Ali Qapu (Lofty Gateway), Isfahan, 116
- alienation
- Goethe and German romanticism, 276–277
 - modern sense of, 25, 471–472, 505, 511
 - nineteenth century/Industrial Revolution, 328, 357–358, 375, 388
- Alighieri, Dante (1265-1321), 119, 125, 132, 143, 164n1, 409, 412
- All-Scents Garden, *The Story of the Stone*, 288
- allées*
- Bois de Boulogne, Paris, 365
 - Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 - defined, 514
 - Esterháza, Hungary, 207
 - French 17th century classical gardens, 167, 173, 174, 176, 178
 - Le Nôtre, style of, 212
 - Middleton Place, VA, 227
 - modernist use of, 454, 454
 - Tuileries Gardens, mulberry *allée* of, 159
 - urban Baroque streetscape, adapted to, 213, 215
 - Versailles, 173, 174, 176, 178
 - Villa Garzoni, 189
 - Villandry, 385
 - Watelet's use of, 264
- allegory and symbolism, 21–22, 23
- associative gardens and landscapes, *see* associative gardens and landscapes
- Beijing, construction of, 291
- Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266
- emblematic gardens of 18th century
- England, 209, 232–233, 235, 238, 239–247, 248, 464, 467
 - French 17th century classical gardens, 167
- funerary monuments, plant symbolism associated with, 332
- Gaudi's Park Güell, 412
- Greece, ancient, 58
- Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna), 131–132
- Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 167, 179, 180, 181, 181, 182
- medieval Christian Europe, 97, 101–102, 118
- paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 101–102
- rainbow as Wordsworthian symbol, 277
- Renaissance, 126, 130–131, 131–132, 133, 138, 139–142, 143, 146, 153
- rockwork, symbolic meaning of, 281, 301
- Roman villas, 60, 95
- Zen not explained by, 302
- Allied Bank Tower, Dallas, TX, 454, 454
- Almerico, Paolo, 148
- Almerico-Valmarana, Villa of (La Rotonda, Villa Rotonda), 148, 148, 235, 244, 271
- Alphand, Jean-Charles-Adolphe (1817-1891), 364, 364–366, 366, 495
- Alpine Flowers for English Gardens* (Robinson), 379
- Alpine gardens, 379, 387
- Alps, Swiss, 263, 371, 372
- Altar of Zeus, Pergamum, 77
- Alto (Mount), 269
- Aluminum Corporation of America (Alcoa), 452–453
- Amaterasu, 296
- amateur landscape designers
- Augustan amateurs, 18th century English landscape parks of, 235, 238, 239–247, 261, 279n12
 - Hoare, Henry, II (1705-1785), 245–246, 251, 259, 307, 441, 497
 - late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 378–379, 396, 399
 - Olmsted, Frederick Law, Sr., as, 254
 - Pückler-Muskau, Hermann Ludwig Heinrich, prince of (1785-1871), 259–260
 - Repton, Humphrey, as, 254
- Amboise, *château* of, 154
- Amboise, Georges d', archbishop of Rouen, 156
- Amenhotep III (r. 1390-1352 b.c.e.), 38, 42
- American colonial period, 202, 220, 221–229
- American colonial revival style, 376, 396, 420, 473, 475
- American Indians, *see* Native Americans
- American Institute of Architects, 338, 420
- American Red Cross, 344
- American Revolution
- commemorative monuments to, 331–332
 - individual free will and autonomy, concept of, 358
 - James River plantations, 227
 - L'Enfant's involvement in, 229
 - public space, popular entitlement to, 230
 - Wordsworth and, 277
- American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society, 426
- American Society of Landscape Architects, 376, 393, 396
- American Woodhenge, Cahokia, 32, 32
- the Americas, 21
- botanical collecting in, 315
 - colonial period, 202, 220, 221–229
 - Latin America, *see* Latin America
 - pre-Columbian Americas, *see* pre-Columbian Americas
 - South America, *see* Latin America
 - United States, *see* United States
- Amida Buddha, 299
- Ammannati, Bertolomeo (1511-1592), 136, 136, 137
- Amnisos, Cave of Eileithyia at; Crete, 44
- Amon (Re), 35, 36, 41
- Amsterdam, St. Petersburg modelled after, 219
- amusement parks
- Bomarzo as type of, 146
 - theme parks, differentiated from, 465, 466, *see also* theme parks
- An die Freude* (Schiller), 275
- An Essay Concerning the True, Original, Extent, and End of Civil Government* (Locke), 267
- Anaheim, CA, location of Disneyland in, 465
- An Analysis of Beauty* (Hogarth), 238, 248
- An Analytical Inquiry into the Principles of Taste* (Knight), 255
- ananke* (rule of Necessity), 67
- Anasazi, 49
- anchor stores, shopping malls, 462, 463
- ancient landscapes, *see* prehistoric and early ancient landscapes
- Ancy-Le-Franc, 155, 155
- Andalusia (al-Andalus), 104, 398
- Anderson, Duane, 17
- André Citroen (Parc), 179, 496, 496
- andromedas, 382
- Androuet du Cerceau, Jacques (c. 1520-c. 1584),

INDEX

Anet – architecture and landscape

- 154, 154, 155, 156, 157
 Anet, 156, 156
 anglo-chinois style, *see jardin anglo-chinois*
 Anglo-Dutch garden style, 197, 202–203, 207, 210, 218, 226, 227, 233, 234, 320
 Anglo-Indian style, 383
 Anglophilia, American, 314, 328, 338, 353, 356n23, 356n24, 393
 Anhalt-Dessau, Prince Franz of, 274
 animals
 deer in English landscape parks, 18th century, 24, 249
 Fouquet's squirrel at Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 193n6
 geoglyphs, 54
 gods and spirits in form of, 47, 61, 64
 hunting connections of Paleolithic cave art, 29, 57n5
 hunting parks, *see* hunting parks
 Innisfree rockwork, 441
 Islamic gardens and, 103, 106, 114
 Japanese rock compositions, 301
 Lioness Gate, Mycenae, 44, 46, 46
 lions, Cretan earth goddess guarded by, 44, 46
 medieval European gardens, 121, 122
 medieval European towns, 120
 sacrifice of, ancient Greece, 61, 67
 "Signor Fido," Temple of British Worthies, Stowe, 242, 243
 Stowe, monkey sculptures at, 242
 Thirty-Six Mandarin Ducks Hall, Zhuo Zheng Yuan (Garden of the Unsuccessful Politician), 287
 unicorn motif at Isola Bella, 192
 Villa Garzoni, monkey sculptures at, 189, 189
 white peacocks at Isola Bella, 192
 zoos for, *see* zoological gardens
 animism, 34
Annales de géographie (periodical), 418
 Annapolis, MD, 226
 Anne, Queen of England, 218
The Annunciation (Fra Angelico), 123, 123
 Anshen, Robert, 460
 Antenor (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71
 anthuriums, 445
 anti-urbanism, 480
 Antinous, 94
 antiquarianism
 England/Great Britain, 200–201, 239, 240, 246–247
 Renaissance collection of antiquities, 126, 133, 136, 138, 139, 142, 155
 Anu, 34
Aphrodite of Knidos (Praxiteles), 94
 Aphrodite/Venus, 92, 94, 95, 101–102, 128, 131, 136, 138, 208, 235, 241, 241
 Apollo, 21, 22
 Aeneas' prayer to, allusion at Stourhead to, 246
 classical world, 58, 61, 62, 63–65, 66, 70, 71, 94
 Delphi, 64, 64–65
 Renaissance references to, 138
 Sun-King Louis XIV, representing, 173, 173, 174, 176, 178, 193n12
 Villa Garzoni, sculptures of, 187
 Apollo, Basin of, Versailles, 173, 173, 174, 176
 Apollo Delphinus, 64
 Appalachian Trail, 420
 Appenino of Giambologna at Pratolino, 177
 Appian Way, Rome, 150, 333
 apple trees, 317
 applied ornament, modernist rejection of, 434, 435
 Apsu, 34
 Aptos, CA beach garden, 449, 450, 451
 aquatint method of printmaking, 252
 aqueducts
 Croton aqueduct and reservoir, 337, 338, 343, 345
 Greece, ancient, 69, 73, 79
 Islamic Spain, 106
 Italian Renaissance, 139, 140, 152
 nineteenth century, 312
 Roman, 83, 91, 152, 213–214
 Tivoli, 139
 Aquinas (St. Thomas, 1225–1274), 104, 118–119
 Arab caliphates, 104
 Aragon, 108
 Arausio (Orange), France, Roman arch at, 81
 arbor vitae, 228
 arboretum
 Arnold Arboretum, 350, 393
 Biltmore, 352
 Central Park, NYC, 343
 defined, 514
 Derby Arboretum, 318, 318–319
 Pinetum at Kew, 320
Arboretum et Fruticetum Britannicum, or the Trees and Shrubs of Britain, Native and Foreign (Loudon), 318, 319
 arbors
 colonial American gardens, 226
 defined, 514
 German and Austrian gardens, 17th–18th century, 203
 Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125
 Renaissance gardens, 125, 136
 Wilton House, England, 200
 Arc de Triomphe, Paris, 159, 159, 215, 363
 arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
 Campidoglio, Rome, 150
 Central Park's Arcade, 343
 Chelel Sotun (Hall of Forty Columns),
- Isfahan, 117, 117
 defined, 60, 96n14
 Delphi, 65
 French *châteaux*, galleries of, 154, 155, 156, 157
 Greece, ancient, 65, 68, 70–73, 72, 75–78, 76, 77, 78, 78, 272
 Hellenistic empire, 75–76, 77, 78, 78
 Het Loo, The Netherlands, 198, 198
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125, 126, 131
 Italian Renaissance villas, 125, 126, 129, 131, 136, 136
 Jeffersonian, 269, 272
 Lançut, Rzeszow, Poland, 208
 medieval walled gardens, 95, 121–124
 Miletus, 69, 76, 76
 Monticello, 269
 Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
 Roman urbanism, 60, 80–85, 81, 83
 Roman villas, 87, 88, 89, 92, 93, 94, 95
 Spanish colonial settlements, 222
 St. Peter's Basilica, Vatican, 153
 University of Virginia, 272
 Arcadian motifs, *see* pastoral and Arcadian motifs
 Arcadian Way, Ephesus, 81
 Arcadius (r. 395–408 c.e.), 81
 archaeoastronomy defined, 514
 archery grounds in parks, 323
 arches
 Arc de Triomphe, Paris, 215, 363
 Birkenhead Park, Liverpool, 324
 Central Park monumental entrances, 351–352, 355
 Central Park traffic arches, 341, 341, 350
 Greek inability to construct, 68
 Kew, sham ruins at, 251
 Prospect Park monumental entrance, 355, 355
 Renaissance Rome, landmarks of, 149, 149
 Roman republic and empire, 79, 81, 81, 149
 Vaux's use of, 341, 345, 350
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 330
 archetypes, 25
 architecture and landscape, 20, 22, 25
 the beautiful style and, 328
 Boyceau on gardeners' need for instruction in, 163
 bridges, building on, 160
 Brown, "Capability," 248, 249–250
 Central Park, 339, 342–343, 351–352, 354–355
 Chandigarh, India, 416
 Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 353–354
 China, 288, 293–294
 congruity, theory of, 321

INDEX

Disney theme parks – Arts and Crafts movement

- Disney theme parks, 465, 466, 467
 draftsmanship, Boyceau on gardeners' need for instruction in, 163
 early twentieth century California and Florida, 397–401
 Edwardian gardens, 389, 390–391
 eighteenth century England, 235, 240, 244, 248, 249–250, 256, 256
 exotic structures, architectural treatises on, 231n7
 formal garden revival style, 376, 380
 French 16th century garden style, 163
 French 17th century classicism, 165, 166, 169, 178
 “Government Rustic,” 426, 427
 Greece, ancient, 59, 63, 66, 67, 70, 71, 73, 74, 75
 greenhouses, *see* greenhouses
 Hellenistic empire, 75
 historic preservation movement, *see* historic preservation movement
 international style of 17th/18th century, 197–198, 204
 Islamic structures and gardens, 103, 105, 107, 112, 114, 117
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 181, 186
 Italian Renaissance villas, 128–129, 131, 132, 135, 143, 146, 147–148
 Italianate Country Place Era American and British design, 385–388
 Japan, 303
jardin d'architecture, 384
jardins anglo-chinois, 261–262
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267–273
 Le Corbusier, *see* Le Corbusier
 Le Nôtre's training in architecture, 169
 Lutyens/Jekyll partnership, 380–383
 medieval Europe, 120, 123
 modernism and, 434–435, **442–444**, 445, 446, 448, **453–455**
 New England towns, 223
 nineteenth century, 313, 324, 324, 326, 328, 329, 333, 335, 336
 Olmsted's views on, 339, 350, 354–355
 Palladio's villas of the Veneto, 147–148
 Paris under Henry IV, 158–161
 pavilions, *see* pavilions
 Picturesque and, 256, 256, 259, 328
 prairie style, 428, 429
 Renaissance, 126, 127, *see also* specific locations
 Roman republic and empire, 60, 75, 80–83, 85
 Roman villas, 60, 88, 91, 94
 Rome under Sixtus V, 150–151, 153
 rural cemeteries, 333, 335, 336
 Ruskin and Arts and Crafts movement, 375
 shopping malls, 462
 skyscrapers, 340
 suburbs, 314, 460–461
 theming, architectural, 462, 467
 Washington, D. C., 229–230
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 Architecture Association, 329
The Architecture of Country Houses (Downing), 329
The Architecture of the Jumping Universe (Jencks), 490
L'Architettura (Serlio), 147
archon basileus (ruler), Athens, 67, 72
 Ares, Temple of, reassembled in Athenian agora, 78
 Argos, 46, 68, 68
 “Ariadne's dance,” 96n3
 Ariosto, Ludovico (1473–1533), 143, 409
 aristocracy, *see* elites
 Aristogeiton (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71
 Aristotle (384–322 b.c.e.), **59–60**, 67, 70, 80
 Jefferson's University of Virginia unwittingly echoing *stoas* as used by, 272
 medieval period, use of philosophy during, 104, 118–119
 Renaissance, during, 125, 132, 164n1
 waning of influence of, 125, 166, 232
 Arkansas
 Nuttall's botanical collecting in, 325
 Spanish colonial settlements in, 221
 Arlington Memorial Bridge, Washington, D.C., 369
 Armstrong, Neil, 507
 Arnold Arboretum, 350, 393
 Arnold, Matthew, 388
 Arp, Jean (1887–1966), 444, 450
 arrowheads, 429
 Arsenal, Central Park, NYC, 341
The Art and Craft of Garden Making (Mawson), 389
 art and landscape, 16, 20, 24, *see also* specific types of art
 Alexander the Great, Hellenistic empire of, 75
 Arts and Crafts movement, 375
 classicism, idea of, 96n1
 Conceptual art, 471, 472
 Downing and, 328
 earthworks, modern, *see* earthworks, modern
 eighteenth century, 234–237, 240
 environmental art, landscape as, 483–486
 French classical gardens of 17th century, 165, 169
 Greece, ancient, 61, 65
 Hadrian's Villa, 21–22, 94
 illustration, *see* illustration
 Jekyll, Gertrude, 380–381
 Le Nôtre's interest in art, 169, 193n5
 Loudon's intentions regarding, 316
 modernism, 436, 440–442, 443, 444–449, 451
 nature vs. art, *see* art and nature, relationship between
 painting, *see* painting and landscape
 paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97
 Picturesque style, 252–254, 255
 Pre-Raphaelites, 375
 Renaissance gardens, 126, 127, 128
 Ruskin's theories of Beauty and Truth, 312
 sacro-idyllic painting, Roman, 85, 136
 sculpture, *see* sculpture and landscape
 Villa Borghese and Villa Pamphili, 186
 art and nature, relationship between
 eighteenth century gardens, 232–233, 236, 252–253, 270
 “improvement” as landscape concept, 247, 248, 280n19
 Jeffersonian criticisms regarding, 270
 Picturesque style and, 252–253
 Renaissance gardens, 126, 128, 138, 140, 142, 143
 Robinson/Blomfield debate, 314
 Art Deco, 434, 436
 art galleries, *see* museums and cultural institutions
 Art Moderne, 398, 434
 Art Nouveau, 412
The Art of Building Cities (Der Stadtebau nach seinen kunstlerischen Grundsätzen), Sitte, 377
The Art of Garden Design (Triggs), 386
 Artemis/Diana, 62, 70, 94, 138, 156, 156, 174, 187, 189, 397
 Artemis Orthia, 61
 Artemision, Ephesus, 68
 Artist's Plan, Paris, 362, 362, 363
 Artois, comte d', 263
 Arts and Crafts movement, 375–401
 aesthetics of, 375, 376, 379
 Beaux Arts style, merged with, 385, 389, 398
 California style and, 398
 Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, NY, 417
 Forestier influenced by, 385
 garden city/new town/model town movement, 404, 406, 406
 geographic center of, 393
 historic preservationism, 375, 385, 393
 inception and purpose of, 375–376
 Italianate revival and, 388, 393, 396
 Japanese style combined with, 398
 Jekyll, Gertrude (1843–1942), 376, 379, 380–383
 Mallet, Guillaume, 383
 McHargian environmentalism and, 486
 modernism and, 413, 434, 436, 442, 447
 neoclassicism, merged with, 385, 389, 392

INDEX

"The Ascent of Snowdon" – avenues defined

- nostalgia of, 476
 plant materials and plantsmanship, 370, 376, 380–383, 388
 Robinson and Blomfield, 378–380
 Sitte, Camillo (1843-1903), 378
 "The Ascent of Snowdon," *The Prelude* (Wordsworth), 278
 Asclepius, sanctuary of, Epidaurus, 66
 ash trees, 228, 237, 276, 429
 Ashikaga shogunate, 300
 Ashikaga Yoshimasa (1436-1490), 301, 302
 Ashikaga Yoshimitsu (1358-1408), 300–301
 Ashley, Baron (later first earl of Shaftesbury), 232
 Ashley Cooper, Anthony, third earl of Shaftesbury, 233, 279n1
 Asia
 Central Asia, 102, 108–110, 114
 China, *see* China
 East Asian gardens, *see* East Asian gardens
 Japan, *see* Japan
 Russia, *see* Russia
 Asnières, 361
 aspens, 228, 271
 asphalt/macadam paving, 313, 320, 345
 asphodels, 100
 associative gardens and landscapes, 22, 23
 Brown's abstract qualities rejecting, 233, 247, 248, 249, 251
 congruity, theory of, 321
 East Asia (China and Japan), 23, 281, 294
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, emblematic, 209, 232–233, 235, 238, 239–247, 248, 464, 467
 German princes attracted to, 274
 Goethe's awareness of associative potential of nature, 273
 Hadrian's Villa, 91, 94–95
 Jefferson's awareness of power of, 269
 Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland (Finlay), 497
 modernism's rejection of, 443, 444, 495–497
 Morel's rejection of, 265
 paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 101–102
 Roman villas as, 60, 91, 94–95
 rural cemeteries, 332
 Wordsworth's lack of need for, 277
 Assurbanipal I, 39, 42
 Assyrians, 39, 42, 70
 Astor, William Waldorf (1848-1919), 393
 Atget, Eugène, 178, 381
 Athena, 58, 61, 62, 62, 67, 68, 70, 71, 74, 76
 Athena Nike, Temple of, Athenian acropolis, 68
 Athena Pronaia, sanctuary of, Delphi, 63, 64, 64
 Athena temple and terrace, Pergamum, 77
 Athenodorus, 90
 Athens
 Academy, 68, 73, 74
 acropolis, 21, 46, 59, 62, 62, 67, 68, 74, 76
 agora, 68, 71–73, 72, 74, 78, 78–79
 Alexander the Great, conquered by, 75
 archon basileus (ruler), 67
 Attica, subsumption of *demes* of, 68
 countryside or *chora*, 74
 Eponymous Heroes, Monument of, 72, 73, 73
 Erechtheion, 62
 extramural burial, tradition of, 333
 exurban sanctuary pattern, exception to, 61, 68
 Goethe and German Romanticism, 274
 grid plan, resistance to, 69, 78
 Hadrian's revival of, 79, 91
 importance and influence, decline of, 75
 Kerameikos cemetery, 71, 74, 333
 Nymphaeum, 78–79
 Odeion, 74, 78
 Panathenaic Way, 71, 78
 Parthenaia, 61
 Parthenon, 62, 68, 74
 Piraeus, 70, 74
 potter's quarter (Kerameikos), 71, 74, 333
 Rome, under, 74, 78–79
 theater in, 84
 Theseus incorporated into mythology of, 70
 unplanned, "organic" structure of, 69
 athletics, *see* sports and landscape
 Atlas, 180
 atrium
 central atrium model for shopping malls, 463
 Laurentinum (Pliny's *villa marittima*), 87
 urban gardens, view of, 85
 Attalid dynasty, 76
 Attalos I (r. 241-197 b.c.e.), 77, 78
 Attalos II (r. 159-138 b.c.e.), 76
 Atterbury, Grosvenor, 418
 Attiret, Denis (1707-1768), 261, 293
 attunement (*Dasein*), 503
 Atum, 35
 Aubigne, Françoise d' (Madame de Maintenon), 176, 193n14
 auditory qualities of caves, 29, 30, 57n8
 Augsburg, 178, 203
 Augustan amateurs, 235, 238, 239–247, 261, 279n12
 Augustine of Hippo, 128
 Augustus Caesar (r. 27-14 b.c.e.), 42, 60, 83, 85, 99, 166, 235
 Aurangzeb, 112
 Aurelian walls, Rome, 149, 149
 Austen, Jane, 251.253, 280n26
 Australia
 botanical collecting in, 315
 dreaming sites and Dreamtime, Walbiri peo-
 ple, 504
 Laura, caves at, 29
 Austria
 French/Italian landscape tradition in seven-
 teenth/early eighteenth century, 203–206
 Prussia, war with, 274
 social reform and city planning, 406, 413
 Vienna, 358, 375, 377–378, 406, 413
 authoritarian planning, problems with
 Baroque monumental urbanism, 213, 217, 219
 social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th
 centuries, 416, 432
 autocratic/absolutist rule
 Baroque monumental urbanism, 194, 196, 204, 205, 207, 212, 219, 220, 229
 French 17th century classicism and Louis
 XIV, 165, 166–167, 176, 178
 Rousseau's prejudice against straight lines
 as symbolic of, 265
 automata
 defined, 514
 French 16th century gardens, 161
 House of the Tree, Baghdad, 104
 international style of 17th/18th centuries,
 200, 201, 203
 "Weeping Willow," Chatsworth, Devonshire,
 322
 automobiles, *see also* roads, streets, and high-
 ways
 delocalization of place via, 505
 democratization of landscape by, 401
 Disney theme parks and, 465, 467
 fluidity of place, revealing, 504, 506–507
 Futurama, New York World's Fair of 1939,
 431
 geography, cultural, 510–511
 Lyons as center for auto industry, 406
 modernist appreciation of culture of, 413,
 416, 450, 451
 new urbanism, 477
 New York World's Fair, 1939, access to, 430
 recreation, driving as form of, 359, 426–427
 shopping malls and, 461, 462
 social reform and city planning, 403, 420,
 421, 423, 424
 state parks, access to, 427
 suburban development and, 418, 457–458,
 459, 461
 twentieth/twenty-first centuries, 455, 505
 urban streets transformed by, 457
 U.S. national parks system, access to, 359,
 396
 Aveline, 215
 avenue Foch (avenue de l'Impératrice), Paris,
 347, 365
 avenues defined, 514, *see also* roads, streets,
 and highways; specific avenues

INDEX

Averroes – Baroque

- Averroes (Ibn Rushd, 1126-1198), 104
 aviaries
 Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 Farnese Gardens, Palatine Hill, Rome, 184, 184, 185
 Villa Borghese, 185
 Avignon, papacy's return from exile in, 149
 Avitus (Alcimus Ecdidius, Bishop of Vienna c. 490-518), 99
 axiality and symmetry, 21, 22, 56
 axis of symmetry theory, 321
 Central Park, 342-343
châteaux, 154, 154, 155, 155, 157
 Cretan temple-palaces, 45
 diagonal boulevards and streets, 88, 142, 175, 205, 205, 213, 230, 342, 368, 408
 English 18th century landscape parks, 236, 240, 244, 246
 Forbidden City, Beijing, 291, 292
 French 16th century gardens, 163
 French 17th century classical gardens, 166, 167, 168, 170, 172, 173-176
 French *châteaux*, 154, 154, 155, 155, 157
 Greece, ancient, 62, 66, 70, 71, 74, 75
 Hadrian's Villa, 91, 93, 391
 Haussmann's Paris, 363, 377
 Hellenistic empire, 75
 Henry IV, Paris under, 159, 159-161
 international style of 17th/early 18th centuries, 194, 198, 199, 200, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 209, 210, 211
 Islamic quadripartite garden structure, 98, 99, 100, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 112, 117-118
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 185-186, 187, 192
 Italian Renaissance villas and villa gardens, 133-148
 Italianate revival style, 387, 388, 391
 Jefferson's University of Virginia, 271-273
 Katsura Rikyū, Japan, 305, 306
 Le Corbusier's designs, 415
 Le Nôtre, style of, 212, 214
 Middleton Place, VA, 227
 modernism, 435, 438, 443, 451, 453, 454
 monumental urbanism, 194, 212, 363, 369, 370, 377, 385
 nineteenth century, 319, 321, 333
 obelisks, use of, 41-42
 Paris, Renaissance, 159, 159-161
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 pre-Columbian Americas, 47, 51, 51, 56
 processional routes in prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 40-41
 Renaissance, 125, 126, 166, 168, *see also* specific locations
 Roman republic and empire, urbanism of, 80, 82, 85
 Roman republic and empire, villas, 87, 89, 91, 93
 Rome, Baroque fountains and Baroque urbanism, 214
 Rome, Renaissance, 133-148, 149-153
 Shipman's use of, 397
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 172
 Versailles, 173-176
 Vienna, 377
 Washington, D.C., 369, 370
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 axis mundi, 28, 28
 body, embedded ultimately in, 508
 defined, 514
 Hinduism, 28, 37
 paradise as garde, garden as paradise, 98
 Puebloan plazas, 47, 50
 Stonehenge, 30
Up and Under, Finland (Holt), 490
 ziggurats, 34, 519
 Aymara, 57n20
Azalea mollis (Chinese azaleas), 383
 Aztecs, 47, 48, 50, 448
azulejos (Portuguese tilework)
 defined, 514
 seventeenth/eighteenth century use of, 210, 210-211, 211
B
 Babur (1483-1530), 108-110, 112, 114
Babur-Nama, 108, 109
 Babylonians, 34, 38, 39, 41, 70
 Bac, Ferdinand (1859-1952), 447
 Bacchus/Dionysus, 61, 65, 71, 74, 94, 145, 187, 235, 238, 241, 245, 262, 279
 Bachelard, Gaston (1884-1962), 25, 503, 504
 Bachman, John (fl. 1850), 332
 Back Bay, Boston, MA, infilling of, 332
 Bacon, Francis, 199
 Bacon, Henry, 369
 Baden-Durlach, Karl Wilhelm, Margrave of, 204
 Badenburg, Nymphenburg, 206, 206
 Badminton, Gloucestershire, England, 202
 Bagatelle, Paris, 385, 385
bagatelles, *see also* belvederes, *fabriques*, *folies* (folies), pavilions
 the Bagatelle (Folie d'Artois), Bois de Boulogne, 263, 263, 365
 defined, 263, 514
 French Picturesque gardens, 18th century, 261, 263, 263
 Bagh-e-Farahabad (Abode of Joy), Isfahan, 118
 Bagh-e Hezar Jarib, Isfahan, 118
 Bagh-i-Vata (Garden of Fidelity), Samarkand, 108, 109
 Baghdad, 104
 Bagnaia, Cardinal Gambara's garden at (Villa Lante), 22, 142-145, 143-145, 156, 161, 179, 181, 182, 193n18, 386, 388, 399, 401
Bahram Gur Pins the Coupling Onager, manuscript miniature (Mir Sayyid Ali), 98
 ball games in public parks, 323
 Ball Ground, Central Park, NYC, 341
 Balleroy, France, 168
 Baltic provinces, Peter the Great's conquests in, 219
 Baltimore, MD
 Battle monument of 1835, 332, 332
 Boston, MA, competition with, 332
 Harborplace, 464
 overlay analysis, 483
 Washington Monument, 331, 331
 balustrades
 Brown and Repton on, 256
 defined, 514
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 186, 187, 189, 189, 190
 Luxembourg Gardens, 163
 nineteenth century revival of, 319, 320
 bamboo, 287, 294, 439
 Banchi (business district), Rome, 149
 bandstands, 19th century parks, 324
 Banister, William (1654-1692), 226
 banking houses, emergence of, 118
 Banks, Sir Joseph (1743-1820), 315, 316, 317
 Bao-yu, *The Story of the Stone*, 290
baradari defined, 514
 Barbaro, Daniele and Marc'Antonio, and Villa Barbero, 147-148, 148
 Barcelona
 Catalonian revival and Park Güell, 409-413
 Church of the Sacred Family, 412
 Eixample, 408, 408-409, 412
 international exposition of 1888, 409
 Mies van der Rohe Pavilion, 435, 443, 452, 453, 456n31
 Parc de Montjuich (Montjuic), 385, 385
barchesse (vernacular farm architecture), 147
 Barchetto, Caprarola, 181-184, 182-183
barco (hunting park) at Bagnaia, Villa Lante, 142, *see also* hunting parks
 Baroque
 China, Baroque and Rococo influence on, 211-212, 293
 defined, 514
 dynamic movement through space typical of, 214
 Italian, 126, 146, 165-166, 167, 179-192, 194-220
 Palladian style compared to, 235
 Paris, Haussmann's design for, 360, 361, 363, 364, 378
 Paris, monumental urbanism of 17th and 18th centuries, 167, 214-216
 Portuguese *azulejos* tilework, 210
 Rococo compared to, 205

INDEX

Barragán – biology

- Spanish colonial, 399
transmission of Italian and French design principles, 194–231
Tuscan villas of 17th century, conservatism of, 187
- Barragán, Luis (1902-1988), 447–449
- Barrett, Nathan, 438
- Barron, William (1801-1891), 320
- Bartolommeo, Michelozzo di (1396-1472), 129
- Bartram, John, 229, 325
- Bartram, William, 229, 325
- Bartram's Nurseries, Philadelphia, 229, 325
- baseball, 350
- basileus* (ruler), ancient Greece, 67, 72
- basilicas, Roman, 79, 125
- Basin of Apollo, Versailles, 173, 173, 174, 176
- Basket Maker peoples, 49, 49
- Baskin, Leonard, 485
- Bassin du Dragon, Versailles, 174, 193n12
- bastion fortifications, 213, 215
- Bath, England, 245, 257, 257, 258
- Bathers, Fountain of, Parc Monceau, 262
- Bathing Dragon Pond (Yokury(u)-chi), Shugakuin Riky(u), 307
- baths and bathing
Jeffersonian plan for bathing pool at Monticello, 269
modern California, swimming pools of, 450, 450
park lakes for swimming, use of, 324
public baths, *see* public baths
Renaissance inspiration from Roman remains of, 125
Roman villa baths, 87, 88, 91, 94, 95
Roman villa swimming pools, 87, 88, 89, 95
Villa Garzoni bathhouse, 187
- Battery, Manhattan
Peter Stuyvesant's garden at, 226
waterfront promenade at, 337
- Battle monument of 1835, Baltimore, MD, 332, 332
- Baudelaire, 358
- Bauer, Francis (1758-1840), 314
- the Bauhaus, 413–414, 434, 447, 451
- Bavaria, 205–206
- Baxter, Sylvester, 351
- bay trees, 203
- beach and seaside
Downing's "marine villa" commission for Newport, RI, 329
Jones Beach and other Long Island, NY beaches, access to, 426
modernist beach houses, 449, 450, 451
parkway system for access to, 346, 347
Seaside, FL, 479
villa marittima, Roman, 86, 87, 87, 89
- Beacon Hill, Boston, MA, 332
- Bear Mountain State Park, 426
- Beaufort, Henry, duke of (fl. 1682), 202
- Beaumont, Sir George and Lady, 278
- beautification movement, 474
the beautiful
Burke's concept of, 238, 251, 254
Downing's concept of, 328, 328, 330
Italianate, 328
neoplatonic/humanistic theories of, 127, 128
Olmsted's response to, 340
Picturesque style contrasted with, 328, 328
sensibility replacing, 18th century, 232
Truth and Beauty, Ruskin's theories of, 312
usefulness equated with, 313
- Beaux Arts style, *see also* École des Beaux-Arts
Arts and Crafts style, merged with, 385, 389, 398
Central Park designs, 351–352, 354–355
classicism, as form of, 96n1
Disneyland's use of, 465
dissemination of, 473
"Government Rustic," 426
Jensens' Chicago parks designs going against trend of, 428
late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 376, 385
modernism and, 431, 434, 437, 438, 449, 451, 452, 456n29
Mumford and Geddes, use by, 419
New Delhi, Lutyens' design for, 383
new urbanism's use of, 478
New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
Olmsted and Vaux's American style, undermining, 351–355, 365, 385
U.S. monumental urbanism, 351–355, 359, 363, 368–371, 388, 389, 393
- Beck, Marion Burt Stone (1876-1959), 440, 441, 444
- Beck, Walter (1864-1954), 440, 441, 444
- Becker, Wilhelm Gottlieb (fl. 1798), 270
- bedding out, *see* carpet bedding/bedding out
- Bedford, fourth earl of, 216
- beech trees, 182, 454
- Bees, Fountain of, Piazza Barberoni, Rome (Bernini), 214
- Beethoven, Ludwig van, 275
- "before and after" technique used in Repton's Red Books, 255, 255
- Behrens, Peter (1868-1940), 413
- Bei Hai (Northern Sea) Lake, 291
- Beijing, 285, 286, 291, 291–293, 292, 396
- Being and Time* (Heidegger), 503
- Bel, 34
- Bel Geddes, Norman, 431
- Bélangier, François-Joseph (1744-1818), 263
- Belgrand, Eugène (1810-1878), 364
- Bell, Billy, 399, 399
- bellissima croce*, Rome, 152
- Belt Parkway, 433n18
- Belvedere Court, Vatican, 80, 133–135, 134, 138, 142
- Belvedere palace and gardens, Vienna, 204, 204
- belvederes, *see also* *bagatelles*, *fabriques*, *folies* (follies), pavilions
Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 366
Central Park, NYC, 343
defined, 133, 514
Hadrian's Villa, 94
Innocent VIII (pope), 133
Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
prospects from, 254
- ben-ben* stone, 35
- Benedict Canyon, Beverly Hills, CA, 400
- Bentham, Jeremy (1748-1832), 313, 316
- Bentley Wood, Halland, England, 443
- Beraud, Jean, 359
- berceaux*
de Vries, designs of, 197
defined, 514
Villandry, 384, 384
Wilton House, 200
- Bercy (Parc), 496
- Berenson, Bernard (1865-1959), 386
- Bergama, Turkey, 76
- Berkeley Square, London, 217
- Berkshires, 474
- Berlin
Goethe's visit to, 274
Tiergarten, 276, 276
Unter den Linden, 347
Washington, D.C. redevelopment by McMillan Committee inspired by, 369
- berms
Disneyland, 467
Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 441
- Bernard of Clairvaux (St., 1090-1153), 101
- Bernhardt, Sarah, 278
- Bernini, Gianlorenzo (1598-1680), 139, 140, 153, 165, 213, 214
- Berny, France, 168
- Bethesda Terrace, Central Park, NYC, 342, 343, 352, 356n26
- Béthune, Maximilien de, duke of Sully (1560-1641), 158–160
- Beveridge, Charles, 18, 19
- Bialystok, Poland, 208
- Bible, 22, 97, 98, 99, 100–101, 142, 311–312, 324, 356n26
- biclinium* (Roman parallel masonry couches), 84
- Bierstadt, Albert, 372
- Bigelow, Dr. Jacob, 334, 335, 335, 336, 338
- Bijoux indiscrets* (Diderot), 263
- Biltmore, 352, 388, 396, 438
- Bing, Alexander (1878-1959), 420
- biology, *see also* environmental issues
evolutionary biology, 311, 419
Le Corbusier's interest in, 414

INDEX

biomorphic forms – botanical gardens

- nineteenth century, 311
- biomorphic forms, 411, 414, 435, 444, 450, 451
- bioremediation
- defined, 514
 - use of, 486
- birch trees, 393, 429, 440
- bird-of-paradise plants, 445
- birds, *see* animals
- Birkenhead Park, Liverpool, 322, 323–324, 324, 340
- bishops, episcopal seats of, 118, 121
- the bizarre
- Bomarzo, *sacro bosco* at, 143–146, 146, 409
 - Chambers, Sir William, 250–251, 261
 - Gothicism, *see* Gothicism
 - Wörlitz volcano “The Stein,” 274
- Black Death, 102, 118
- black gum trees, 228
- Black Mesa, 52
- Blacksmith, House of (Casa del Herrero), Santa Barbara, CA, 399, 399
- Blaikie, Thomas (1717–1806), 263, 385
- Blake, William, 277
- blasted trees, 252, 266
- Bleam, Gregg, 453
- Blenheim
- Brown, “Capability,” 250, 250
 - German princes and, 274
 - Jefferson’s views on, 270
 - Repton’s visit to, 255
 - restoration of north forecourt as *parterre* garden, 383
 - Vanbrugh and Bridgeman’s collaboration on, 239
- Blessed Isles, 99
- Blessed Virgin Mary, 101, 101, 123, 123, 131
- Blindman’s Bluff: The Island of Love (The Fête at Rambouillet)*, Fragonard, 266, 266
- Bliss, Mildred and Robert Woods, 396
- Bloedel Reserve, Bainbridge Island, WA, 486
- Blois, 154, 154–155
- Blomfield, Reginald (1856–1942), 314, 353, 378–380, 383, 387, 389, 445
- Blond, Jean-Baptiste Alexandre Le (1679–1719), 195, 195, 209, 219
- Blondel, Jacques-François (fl. 1737), 196
- Bloomsbury Square, London, 216, 217
- Blue Ridge Mountains, 271
- Blue Steps, Naumkeag, 439, 439–440
- bluestones, Stonehenge, 31
- Boathouse, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 354, 354–355
- boating, use of park lakes for, 276, 324, 342
- Boboli Gardens, Florence, 138, 139, 161
- Boccaccio, Giovanni (1313–1375), 102
- body and place, 26–27, 503, 504–508
- Bohemia, 206
- Bohn, Richard, 77
- Bois de Boulogne, Paris, 364, 365, 365, 366
- Bois de Vincennes, Paris, 365
- Les Bois des Moutiers, Varengeville, France, 383
- Boldre, Gilpin’s vicariate at, 252, 354
- Bomarzo, *sacro bosco* at, 143–146, 146, 409
- Bonaparte, Louis-Napoleon (Napoleon III, r. 1850–1870), 217, 359, 360, 361, 364, 367, 377
- Bonaparte, Napoleon I (r. 1804–1814/15), 159, 160, 215, 265, 331, 359, 360, 363, 414
- books, *see* publications
- Borges, Jorge Luis, 472
- Borghese family
- Camillo (cardinal, later Pope Paul V), 185
 - Scippione Caffarelli, Cardinal Borghese (nephew of Paul V), 185
 - Villa Borghese, 185, 185–186
- Borghese Gladiator* (Le Sueur), 200
- Borgia, Lucrezia, 139
- Borromeo family
- Carlo, Count Borromeo, 189
 - Isabella, wife of Carlo, Count Borromeo, 189
 - Isola Bella, Lake Maggiore, 189–192, 400
- Borromini, Francesco, 204
- borrowed scenery, *see also* views, creating
- defined, 514, 519
 - Hirschfeld’s German garden style, 275
 - jie jing* (China), 283, 287, 293, 514, 516
 - modernist use of concept of, 439, 444
 - shakkei* (Japan), 295, 299, 444, 514, 519
- bosco/boschi*, *see also* woodlands and woodland groves and glens
- Bomarzo, *sacro bosco* at, 143–146, 146
 - defined, 514
 - French Renaissance *châteaux bosquets* similar to, 155
 - La Gamberaia, 190
 - Italianate revival style, 388
 - Renaissance concept of, 132, 138, 142, 145
 - Villa Borghese, 17th century, 185
- boschetto*, *see also* woodlands and woodland groves and glens
- defined, 514
 - Villa Borghese, 185
- Bosporus, 114, 115
- bosquets*, *see also* woodlands and woodland groves and glens
- defined, 514
 - French 17th century classical gardens, 167, 173, 175, 176, 177, 177
 - French Renaissance *châteaux*, 155
 - international style, 17th/early 18th century, 200, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210
 - modernist use of, 454
 - Versailles, 173, 175, 176, 177, 177
- Boston, MA
- Baltimore, competition with, 332
- Beacon Hill, 332
- bird’s eye view, 1850, 332
- Bunker Hill monument, 331–332, 332
- Ellicott Arch, Franklin Park, 350
- “emerald necklace” park system, 349, 349–350, 350, 351
- Franklin Park, West Roxbury, 349, 350, 350
- Isabella Stewart Gardner collection, 386
- Kerameikos Cemetery, Athens, 19th century
- cemeteries inspired by, 74
- Mount Auburn cemetery, 313, 334–337, 335–337
- “organic” structure of, 223
- parks system, 428
- Public Garden, 332
- Quincy Market, 464
- redevelopment programs, 509
- Washington, D.C. parkway proposals inspired by, 370
- The Botanic Garden* (periodical), 314
- botanical discoveries and research
- colonial America, 184, 226–227, 228–229, 315
 - Italian seventeenth century interest in, 184
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 268
 - Lewis and Clark expedition, 268
 - nineteenth century, 313, 314, 315–316, 325–326
 - Repton’s interest in, 256
 - United States, 315–316, 325–326
 - Wordsworth, 278
- botanical gardens
- Brooklyn Botanic Garden, 344
 - Central Park, 342
 - Coimbra, Portugal, 210
 - defined, 514
 - Derby Arboretum, 318, 318–319
 - Disney theme parks, 466
 - Downing’s championship of, 327
 - Elgin Botanic Garden, NYC, 268, 325–326
 - Farnese Gardens, Palatine Hill, Rome, 184
 - giardini segreti* (secret gardens) anticipating, 128
 - Harvard, 325
 - Hungary, 207
 - Jardin des Plantes, Paris, 268, 326
 - Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens at, 250, 251, 313, 315–316, 317, 317, 320, 329
 - Leiden, 184
 - Lewis and Clark expedition seeds distributed to, 268
 - Linnaean Botanic Garden, 326
 - medieval Europe, 122, 123
 - Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 335
 - nineteenth century, 313, 314
 - Padua, 184
 - pamphlets and guides, 319
 - Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
 - parks vs., 339, 350
 - Petrarch, 128
 - public space, as, 230

INDEX

botanical illustration – bupingeh

- Tokapi Saray, Istanbul, 115
 University of Virginia, 272
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 330
- botanical illustration, 252, 314, 315
Botanical Magazine or Flower Garden Displayed (periodical), 314
 Botticelli, Sandro (fl. 1482), 130, 130–131
 Boucher, François (1703–1770), 264, 518
Boule (Athenian Council), 72
 Bouleuterion, Athenian agora, 72, 73
- boulevards
 defined, 514
 diagonal, 88, 142, 175, 205, 205, 213, 230, 342, 368, 408
 international influence of French and Italian styles, 17th and early 18th centuries, 194
 London, 217–218
 Louis XIV, Paris *boulevarts* constructed under, 215
 Paris, 342, 359–366, 364
 parkways replacing, 403, 424, 433n18
 town walls, replacing, 121, 213
- bounded vs. boundaryless landscapes, *see* enclosed spaces; enclosed vs. boundaryless landscape concepts
- bourgeoisie, *see* class issues
- Bourn, William Bowers, II, 398
- Bournville, 404
- Bouteux, Michel Le, 176
- bouweries*, New Amsterdam, 226
- Bow Bridge, Central Park, NYC, 341, 341
- Bowie, James, 315
- bowling greens
 La Gamberaia, 189, 190
 Middleton Place, VA, 228
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 Poplar Forest, VA, 271
 Rousham, 241
- Boxer Rebellion, 293
- boxwood, 88, 89, 114, 129, 130, 135, 145, 156, 161, 163, 174, 182, 189, 203, 210, 211, 228, 271
- Boy, Adolph, 207
- Boyceau de la Baraudière, Jacques (fl. 1638), 161, 162, 162–163, 163, 169, 178, 195
- Boys, Thomas Shotter, 218
- Bradford, William (1590–1657), 222, 224
- Brain Trust, 422
- Bramante, Donato (1444–1514), 80, 132, 133–135, 134, 138, 142, 143
- Brasilia, 416, 446–447
- Brazil, 444–447
- breasts, figures with water streaming from, 131–132, 132
- breath/life force (*qi*, *huaca*, *teotl*, *po-wa-ha*), 47, 50, 283, 285, 491, 516
- Brenson, Michael, 500
- Breton, Gilles de, 155
- Brick House, Noroton Point, Darien, CT, 393
- Bridgeman, Charles (c. 1680–1738), 238–241, 242
- bridges, *see also* specific bridges
 building on, 160
 Central Park, NYC, 341, 341
 eighteenth century landscape feature, Chinese bridges as, 245, 261, 262, 263
 English landscape parks, 18th century, 242, 243, 244, 246, 246, 250, 250, 251
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 261, 262, 263
 Japan, 306, 306
 Pont Neuf, Paris, 160, 160
 Ponte Santa Trinitá, Florence, 160
 Ponte Sant'Angelo, Rome, 149, 150
 Ponte Sisto, Rome, 149
 Yu Dai Qiao (Jade Belt Bridge) or Camel's Hump Bridge, Yi He Yuan, China, 294, 294
- Brighton Pavilion, 258–259
- Brimmer, George Watson (fl. 1830), 334
- Bristol High Cross reassembled at Stourhead, 246
- Britain, *see* England/Great Britain
- Britannia Illustrata* (*Le Nouveau Théâtre de la Grand Bretagne*), Kip and Kniff, 201, 202
- British Columbia, 325
- British history and antiquities, 18th century use of, 200–201, 239, 240, 246–247
- British Worthies, Temple of, Stowe, 242, 243
- Britomartis, 44
- Broad Walk, Kensington Gardens, 218
- Broad Walk, Kew, 320
- Broadacre City, Frank Lloyd Wright's plan for, 422–423, 431
- Broadlands, "Capability" Brown's design of, 249
- broderie*, *parterres de*, *see parterres de broderie*
- Broken Column, Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266, 266
- bromeliads, 324, 445
- Brompton Park Nurseries, Kensington, 203
- Brongniart, Alexandre-Théodore (1739–1813), 333
- Bronx River (NYC) Parkway, 425, 425, 505
- Bronze Age, 99
- The Bronze Horseman* (Pushkin), 219, 220
- Brooke, Dorothea ("Dodo") (Eliot, *Middlemarch*), 260
- Brooklyn, NYC
 Green-Wood cemetery, 313, 336, 337
 Manne Park, 433n20
 parkways proposal, 346–347
 Prospect Park, 344, 344–345, 345, 346–347, 347, 351, 354, 354–355, 355
 suburb, envisioned as, 346–347
 Williamsburg, 347
- Brown, Jane, 391
- Brown, Kendall H., 18
- Brown, Lancelot "Capability" (1716–1783), 233, 247–251, 249, 250, 261, 279n15
 abstract qualities of design of, 233, 247, 248, 249, 251
 Chambers' opposition to style of, 250–251
 Chatsworth, design for, 322
 earthworks and regrading, 240, 248–249
 Edwardian criticism of, 389
 German princes eschewing design formulas of, 274
 golf course design based on landscapes of, 493
 modernist use of abstract manner of, 444
 Morel described as French Brown, 265
 nickname, source of, 247
 Picturesque criticism of, 251–260
 Price and Knight versus, 253–254
 "realist," viewed as, 389
 Repton as successor to, 254–256, 319
 serenity characterizing work of, 240
 Stowe, work at, 240
 training and education, 248
 woodland cascade, creation of, 320
 working gardener, origins as, 378
- brownfields
 defined, 514
 redevelopment of, 486
- Brumder, Donald, 18
- Brun, Charles Le (1619–1690), 166, 167, 172
- Brunelleschi, Filippo, 130
- Bryant, Gridley (fl. 1827), 356n18
- Bryant, William Cullen (1794–1878), 334, 337
- Buckingham Palace, London, 218
- Budapest, 369, 464
- Buddhism, 28, 281, 283, 284, 295, 297, 299–302, 310n1, *see also* Zen Buddhism and Zen temple gardens
- Buen Retiro, Madrid, 196
- Buffalo, NY parks and parkways, 347, 347–348, 370
- buffet d'eau*
 defined, 514
 French 16th century garden style, 161
 Wilanów, Poland, 207
- The Building of the City* (RPA), 424
- bulbs, 184, 185
- bull and cattle worship, Crete, 44, 45
- Bullfinch, Charles, 332
- Bunker Hill monument, Boston, MA, 331–332, 332
- bunkers
 defined, 514
 golf courses, 399, 433n20, 471, 492–495
- Bunyan, Paul, 357
- Buonaparte, Napoleon, 159, 160, 215, 265, 331, 359, 360, 363, 414
- Buonarrotti, Michelangelo, 134, 134, 136, 136, 150–151, 213
- bupingeh* (plaza or "heart" place), 54–56, 514

INDEX

Burgtheater – carriage driving and travel

- Burgtheater, Vienna, 377
 burials, *see* funerary monuments
 Buring, Johann Gottfried (fl. 1754-57), 206, 206
 Burke, Edmund (1729-1797), 238, 248, 254, 267, 279n12, 519
 Burle Marx, Roberto (1909-1994), 444-447, 484, 496
 Burlington, third earl of (Richard Boyle, 1695-1753), 148, 164n20, 200, 231n3, 234, 235, 235, 236, 237, 240, 279n1
 Burnham, Daniel H., 352, 352, 354, 368, 368, 369, 370, 473
 Burton, Decimus (1800-1881), 317, 320
 Burwell, Carter, 227
 Busch, John (fl. 1730s-1790s), 210
 bush blueberry, 396
 business centers, shopping malls creating, 462
 Bussey Institute, Harvard, 393
 Butterfly Ponds, Middleton Place, VA, 227, 227, 228
 Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 365, 365-366, 366
 By|o|d|o|-in, 298, 298-299
 Byrd, William I, 226
 Byrd, William II, 226
 Byron, George Gordon, Lord, 277
 Byzantine Empire, fall of, 114, 127
 Byzantine monasteries, preservation of classical ideas in, 58, 127
- C**
caatinga, 444
 Cabell Hall, University of Virginia, 272
 cabinet of curiosities
 defined, 514
 grottoes, scientific, 200
 cactus, 397, 444
 Cadbury, George, 404
 Cadbury, Richard, 404
 Cadogan Square, London, 258
caduceus (snake staff as physician's emblem), 66
 Cafaggiolo (Villa), 128
 cafès and coffeehouses, 213
 London, 217
 Paris, 215, 361
 Caffarelli, Scippione (Cardinal Borghese, nephew of Paul V), 185
 Cahokia, IL wood circle and earthworks, 32, 32, 48, 49
 Caillebotte, Gustave, 361
 calatheas, 445
 Caldwell, Alfred, 429
 Caliarì, Paolo (Veronese, 1528-1588), 147
 California, *see also* specific sites and areas
 botanical collecting in, 325
 early twentieth century style, 376, 397-401
 modernism, 432, 435, 447, 448, 449-454
- Spanish colonial revival style, 222
 Spanish colonial settlements in, 221
 state parks, 426
 calla lilies, 439
 calligraphy, Chinese practice of, 282-283, 284, 285
 Calthorpe, Peter (b. 1949), 477, 478
 Calvinism and rural cemeteries, 332
 Cambridge School of Landscape Architecture for Women, 396
 Camel's Hump Bridge or Jade Belt Bridge (Yu Dai Qiao), Yi He Yuan, China, 294, 294
 Camp, John, 71
 Campania
 aqueduct, 83
 eighteenth century travelers in, 235
 Hadrian's Villa, 90-95
 Oplontis, Villa of Poppaea at, 88, 88-89, 89
 Papyri, Villa of the, 88
 Pliny's villas in, 86-88, 89, 91
 Campidoglio, Rome, 149, 150, 150-151, 151
 camping and hiking, 507-508
 Campo, Siena, 120, 120
 Canada's West Edmonton Mall, Alberta, 464
 Canal Saint-Martin, Paris, decking over of, 365
 canals, *see also* watercourses
 Anglo-Dutch garden style, 202, 210
 Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 Chantilly, 178
 Chicago, IL park system, 349
 Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 353
 French *châteaux*, 16th century, 154, 155
 Governor's palace, Williamsburg, VA, 226
 Hadrian's Villa, 92, 94
 Hampton Court, 201, 202
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 198-199, 202, 204, 209, 210, 210
 Middleton Place, VA, 227-228
 Octavius Quartio, house and garden of, Pompeii, 84
 La Reggia, Caserta, 192
 Sceaux, 178
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 219-220
 Tiber Canal, Washington, D.C., 330
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 172
 Versailles, 173, 174, 175
 canna lilies, 382
 Canopus, Hadrian's Villa, 92, 93, 94, 96n17
 Canticles (Song of Songs), 100-101
 Canyon de Chelly, AZ, 29, 49, 50
 Cao Xueqin (c. 1724-1764), 288
 "Capability" Brown, *see* Brown, Lancelot
 "Capability" (1716-1783)
 capitalism, 119, 219, 220, 233, 273, 312, 313, 328, 361, 362, 368, 378, 402-403, 404, 417, 457, 470, 483
- Capitol building, Washington, D. C., 229, 230, 272, 352, 352
 Capitoline Hill, Rome, 150, 150-151, 151
 Capponi family, owners of La Gamberaia, 189, 190
 Caprarola, Villa Farnese at, 142, 145, 161, 181-184, 182, 183
 Caraman, comte de, 265
 cardinal-nephew tradition of papacy, 180-181, 184, 185, 186
 cardinals, Roman Catholic, *see* individual names
cardo and Roman urbanism, 79, 120
 Cardon, Patrick, 17
 Careggi (Villa), 127, 128
 Carl August, duke of Weimar, 274, 276
 Carlisle, Charles Howard, third earl of, 148, 164n20, 241-244, 245
 Carmel Highlands, CA, 398
carmen (inward-focused house and garden, Islamic Spain), 105, 105
 Carmire Gate, Castle Howard, 244, 244
 Carmontelle (Louis Carrogis, 1717-1806), 261, 262, 280n43, 365
 Carnac, France, *menhirs* at, 30, 30
 carnations, 115
 Carolinas, colonial gardening, botany, and agriculture in, 226, 227
 Caroline (queen, wife of George II of England), 218
 carpet bedding/bedding out
 color theory and, 321
 commemorative monuments, centered on, 324
 definitions, 314, 514
 formal garden style and, 380
 Germany, popularity in, 259-260
 Jefferson on, 270
 Kew Gardens, 321
 mounded planting beds, 321-322
 nineteenth century rage for, 319, 320, 354
 reaction against, 354, 376, 379
 Repton's fondness for ornamental horticulture, 256
 Robinson's criticism of, 314, 354, 379
 carpets, Persian, 103, 103, 104
 carriage driving and travel
 boulevards and ring roads replacing town walls, 213
 Central Park, 340, 341, 341, 342, 343
 Cours-la-Reine, Paris, 214-215
 eighteenth century tourism resulting from, 251-252
 parkway systems, 314, 346, 348
 porte cochere, invention of, 256
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345
 Renaissance Rome, 152
 spring suspension, invention of, 152, 213

INDEX

Carrogis – ceremonial processions

- St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 329–330
- Carrogis, Louis (Carmontelle, 1717-1806), 261, 262, 280n43, 365
- Carson, Rachel, 480
- Carter's Grove, VA, 227
- Cartesian theory, *see* Descartes, René;
 Descartes, René (1596-1650), and Cartesian theory
- Carvalho, Joachim de (1869-1936), 384, 385
- caryatids
 defined, 514
 Erechtheion, Athenian acropolis, 62
 Villa Giulia, *nymphaeum*, 136–137
- Casa del Herrero (House of the Blacksmith), Santa Barbara, CA, 399, 399
- Casa Rinconada, 51, 51
- Cascade, Fountain of the, Villa d'Este, 140
- cascades, *see* fountains; *see* watercourses generally
- Caserta, 167, 189, 192, 192
- Casey, Edward, 505
- casino/casina* (summerhouse)
 California modernism influenced by, 449
 Caprarola, 181, 182, 184
 defined, 138, 514–515
 Italianate revival's use of, 385, 386
 Renaissance revival of, 138
 Villa Borghese, 185, 185
 Villa Montalto, 153, 153
 Villa Pamphili, 186, 186
- Casino Pio (Villa Pia), 138, 138
- cast iron and wrought iron, developments in, 256, 313–314, 317, 324, 335, 341
- Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
- Castel Sant'Angelo, Rome, 149, 149
- Castell, Robert, 235, 235
- Castello, Medici villa at, 138, 139, 161
- castellum*
 defined, 515
 Janiculum, Fontanone dell'Aqua Paola, 213
 purpose of, 213–214
- Castiglione, Giuseppe (1688-1766), 211, 293
- Castile, 105, 108
- Castle Howard, 241–244, 244, 245, 254
- Castor and Pollux, 151, 151
- Catalonian revival, 409–413
- catalpa, 207, 229
- catena d'aqua* (water chain)
 Caprarola, 181
 defined, 515
 Villa Lante, 145
- Cathedral Rock*, 2,600 Feet, Yosemite (Watkins), 372
- cathedrals, medieval, 120, 121
- Catherine Street, London, 218
- Catherine the Great (r. 1762-1796) of Russia, 210, 220, 247
- Catholicism, *see* Roman Catholicism
- Cato the Elder (234-149 b.c.e.), 121, 147, 200
- cattails, 429
- cattle and bull worship, Crete, 44, 45
- Caus, Isaac de (fl. 1612-1655), 200, 201
- Caus, Salomon de (c. 1577-1626), 161, 200, 201, 203
- Cautley, Marjorie Sewell, 420
- cavaedium* (open quadrangular court), 26n14, 87
- Cavalcanti, Lima, 444
- Cave Hill cemetery, Louisville, KY, 337
- Cavendish Square, London, 258
- caves as sacred sites, 21, 27, 47, 56
 architectural versions of, 27, 33
 auditory qualities of caves, 29, 30, 57n8
 cathedrals echoing, 121
 Christianity replacing oracles with hermits, 101
- Crete/Minoan civilization, 44, 44, 511
- Gaudi's Park Güell, 410, 412
- Greece, ancient, 59, 62, 64
- grottoes, 27, *see also* grottoes
- Korycian Cave, Delphi, 64
- nymphaea* as substitute for, 60, *see also* *nymphaea*
- Paleolithic art, 21, 27, 29, 29–30
- Parc Monceau's imitation of, 262
- pre-Columbian Americas, 47
- resonant qualities of, 29, 30, 57n8
- Roman regard for, 89
- Sperlonga, Tiberius' grotto at, 89
- cedars, 111
- Celebration, FL, 476, 476, 480
- cella* (interior chamber of Greek temple), 62
- cement and concrete
 "Cité Industrielle," use of reinforced concrete and Garnier's ideas for, 407, 407
 portland cement, invention of, 313
 sewage/water systems and invention of ferroconcrete, 361
- cemeteries, *see also* commemorative monuments; funerary monuments
 churchyard burials, 332, 335
 Kerameikos cemetery, Athens, 71, 74, 333
 New England towns, 331
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 313, 333, 333, 334, 336
 Prince Pückler-Muskau and design of, 280n37
 public cemeteries, need for, 333
 rediscovered ancient necropoli in Greece, 70
 "resurrection men," fear of, 334
 rural cemeteries, *see* rural cemeteries
- Centaur, 181
- Centennial Exposition of 1889, Paris, 354, 367
- Centennial of 1876, 474, 475
- Centerton, Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
- Central Asia
 Ottoman Turks coming out of, 114
 spread of Islam across, 103
 Timurid empire, 108–110
- central atrium model for shopping malls, 463
- Central (now Garfield) Park, Chicago, IL, 348, 428, 428
- Central Park Conservancy, 16
- Central Park, NYC, 16, 19, 230, 337–344, 421, 470, 509, *see also* specific features and sites
 acquisition of land for, 338, 343
 campaign to establish, 337–338
 commission and commissioners, 338
 construction of, 343–344
 design competition for, 338–341
 Downing's proposal for, 329
 elements and features of, 341–343
 flexibility and adaptability of design, 342
 Gaudi's Park Güell compared to, 412
 grading and grade separation of traffic, 341, 341
 Greensward Plan, 338–339, 339–343
 Hadrian's Villa 1/3 the size of, 91
 keepers, 343
 legislation establishing, 338
 monumental urbanism, 351–352, 355, 355
 neoclassical/Beaux Arts designs for, 351–352, 354–355
 obelisk moved to, 42, 43
 Paris parks compared to, 365, 366
 rules, 342, 343
 speedway, opposition to, 353, 354
 traffic circulation patterns, 341, 341
 writers and journalists, role of, 371
 Yosemite compared to, 372
- central vanishing point, modern Western preoccupation with, 26
- centuriation, *see also* grid plans
 Jeffersonian grid, 267
 Roman republic and empire, 69, 79, 85
- Century* magazine, 387
- ceques*
 Cuzco, 51, 52
 defined, 515
- ceramics and porcelains
 Chinese porcelains appearing in England, 234
 Greece, ancient, 74
 Japan, 300, 305
 potter's quarter (Kerameikos), Athens, 71, 74, 333
 Trianon de Porcelaine, Versailles, 176
- Cerceau, Jacques Androuet du (c. 1520-c. 1584), 154, 154, 155, 156, 157, 195, 384
- Cerdà, Ildefons (1816-1876), 408–409, 412
- ceremonial processions, *see* processional routes

INDEX

ceremony – Chopin

- ceremony, landscape as setting for, 21
- Ceres/Demeter, 29, 58, 70, 94, 187, 234, 241, 246
- Cerro Gordo, 47, 47, 48
- Cetto, Max, 448
- cha niwa* (tea garden) and *cha no yu* (tea ceremony), *see* headings at tea
- chabutra*
- defined, 515
 - Timurid Empire/Mughal gardens, use in, 108, 112
- Chaco Canyon
- roads, Chacoan, 51–52
 - settlements, 50, 50–52, 51
- chadars*
- defined, 110, 515
 - early Mughal gardens, use in, 110
 - Kashmir gardens, use in, 111, 111
- chahar bagh* or *char bagh* (fourfold/quadrupartite Islamic garden structure), 98, 99, 100, **103**, 104, 108, 112
- carpets portraying, 103, 103
 - defined, 103, 515
 - Isfahan, Chahar Bagh Avenue, 115, 116, 116–117, 117–118
 - royal court, as place of, 109
 - spelling variants, 124n19
 - Taj Mahal set within, 112
- Chaise, Père François de La, 333
- Chalfin, Paul, 400
- chamber tombs, Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 336, 336
- Chambers, Sir William, 207, **250–251**, 261, 262, 274, 317, 324, 516
- Chambord, 165
- Champs-de-Mars, Paris, 367, 414
- Champs Élysées, Paris, 213, 215, 338, 363
- Champs-sur-Marne, 383
- Chan Buddhism, Chinese sect of, 299
- Chandigarh, India, 416
- Chang Chun (Garden of Everlasting Spring), 212, 212, 293
- Chang'an, 283, 284, 297
- Chantilly, 198, 265, 265
- Charbonnier, Martin, 204
- Chardin, Jean, 118
- Charles I of England, 201
- Charles II of England, 201, 203, 218, 224
- Charles III, Bourbon King of Spain, Naples, and Sicily, 192
- Charles IX, 157
- Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor (r. 1516–1556), 150, 155
- Charles VIII of France (r. 1470–1498), 24, 154
- Charleston, SC, 227, 475
- Charlottesville, VA, 269, 272
- Chartres, duc de (Louis-Philippe-Joseph, later duc d'Orleans, also called Philippe Egalité, 1747–1793), 262
- Charybdis, landscape representing, 90
- Château Neuf, Versailles, 176
- châteaux*, *see also* specific *châteaux*
- Biltmore constructed after style of, 352
 - defined, 515
 - Mansart's work on, 168–169
 - nineteenth century revival of garden styles, 319
 - Renaissance, 126, 153, 154–163
 - seventeenth century, 168
- Chatsworth House, Devonshire, 202, 317, 321, 322, 322, 324, 329
- Chauvet Cave, 29
- Cheam School, Gilpin's headmastership at, 252
- Chelel Sotun (Hall of Forty Columns), Isfahan, 117, 117
- Cherentoff, Alexandre (b. 1950), 496
- Chenonceaux, 157, 157
- Chermayeff, Serge (1900–1996), 443
- cherry-blossom viewing, 303
- Cherry Hill, Central Park, NYC, 341
- cherry trees, 303, 317, 429
- chestnut trees, 182, 207, 454
- Chetro Ketl, 51
- Chicago, IL, *see also* specific sites and parks
- Burnham plan for, 368
 - fire of 1871, 348
 - Jens Jensen, parks under, 427–430
 - Olmsted and Vaux, parks under, 348–349, 349
 - redevelopment programs, 509
 - Urbs in Hortus* (City in a Garden), known as, 405
 - West Park District, 427, 428
- Chicago parkway, 348
- Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 349, **352–354**, 353, 368, 409, 473
- Chigi villa (Farnesina), Farnese family purchase of, 193n20
- children
- Central Park amenities for, 343
 - gardening for, 319
 - playgrounds and playground movement, 323, 324, 343, 347, 417, 418, 426, 427, 433n20
 - suburban development and, 457, 460–461
- Chillicothe, 33
- China, 23, 24, 279, 281, **282–294**, *see also* specific sites
- Baroque and Rococo influence on, 211–212, 293
 - Beijing, 285, 291, 291–293, 292
 - botanical collecting by Europeans in, 315
 - Chambers, Sir William, 250–251
 - earthworks of Maggie Keswick, 491
 - English garden declared by French to be derived from, 261
 - exotic structures, architectural treatises on, 231n7
 - Han dynasty, 282–284
 - Japan, influence on, 294, 295, 297, 299, 300, 301
 - jardin anglo-chinois*, *see jardin anglo-chinois*
 - modern gardens, 294
 - modernism, influence on, 434, 439, 440–442
 - Northern Song gardens, 282, 285–286
 - plant materials, 294
 - Qin dynasty, 282–284
 - Rococo and Baroque influence on, 211–212, 293
 - scholar-gardens, 282–284, 286–287, 288, 289, 290, 293, 439
 - Southern Song gardens, 286–287, 299
 - space, depiction of, 26, 57n1
 - The Story of the Stone/The Dream of the Red Chamber* (Cao Xueqin), influence of, 288–290
 - Wang Shi Yuan (Garden of the Master of the Fishing Nets), 290, 290–291
 - Wang Wei, influence of, 284–285
 - West, influence of, 211–212, 250–251, 293
 - West, influence on, 205, 212, 234, 245, 261, 266, 279, *see also chinoiserie*
 - Yi He Yuan (Garden of Ease and Harmony), 293–294, 294
 - Yuan Ming Yuan (Garden of Perfect Brightness), 293, 293
 - Yuan Ye (Ji Cheng) garden manual, influence of, 287–288
- Chinese Alcove, Stourhead, 247
- chini kana*, 111, 111, 515
- chinoiserie*
- decline of interest in, 276
 - defined, 515
 - facile interpretation of Eastern design style, as, 279
 - international style of 17th/early eighteenth centuries, 205, 206, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212
 - jardin anglo-chinois*, *see jardin anglo-chinois*
 - Naumkeag, 439
 - origins of fashion for, 261
- Chippendale, Thomas, 248
- Chipping Camden, Hidcote Manor, 390, 390–391, 391
- Chirico, Giorgio de, 266
- Chiron, 66
- Chiswick, 164n20, **235**, 235, 270
- Chiswick Show, 314, 322
- Chloris, 131
- Choate, Mabel, 438–440
- Chopin, Frédéric, tomb of; Père-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333

INDEX

chora – classicism

- chora* (regional space), 59, 61, **66**, 70, 71, 74, 79, 96n3, 496, 504, 505
- Christianity, 22, 25, 90, 95, **97–124**, 281, 297
axis mundi, use of, 28
- China, Jesuits in, 293
- classical mythology and, 126, 130–131, 142
- cosmological perceptions, 103
- environmentalism and, 482
- humanism and, 127, 131
- Japan, missionaries expelled from, 305
- medieval period, 95, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
- nature, devaluation of, 101
- nineteenth century, 312
- paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
- Puebloan peoples, contemporary, 54
- pyramids, 36
- quadripartite garden structure of medieval cloister gardens, 98, 118, 121, 123
- Villa Aldobrandini, symbolism of design of, 180
- Christina of Sweden, 208
- Christo (b. 1935), 487
- The Chronicle of Mu* (Emperor Mu), 289
- chrysanthemums, 294
- Chrysler Building, NYC, 367
- chthonic rites and worship in prehistoric Greece, 44, 46
- Church, Thomas (1902–1978), 437, 448, 449–451, 452, 484
- churches generally, *see also* religion and landscape; specific names
- cathedrals, medieval, 120, 121
- Rome, thoroughfares linking churches of, 151–152, 152–153
- CIAM (Congrès Internationaux d'Architecture Moderne), 415, 416, 442
- Cicero (Marcus Tullius, 106–43 b.c.e.), 127, 128
- Cimon (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 70
- Cincinnati, OH
Spring Grove cemetery, 28on37, 337
Washington, D.C. parkway proposals inspired by, 370
- Ciolek, Gerard, 207
- circles (wood, stone, and earth), 21, 27, 30–33
- the Circus, Bath, 257
- Circus Maximus, Rome, obelisk from, 153
- Cistercians, 118
- “Cité Industrielle,” Garnier’s ideas for, 406–408
- cities, *see* urbanism and city planning
- Cities in Evolution* (Geddes), 418
- citizen participation in landscape stewardship, 327, 331–332, 334, 349, 429–430
- Citroen (Parc), 179, 496, 496
- citrons, 184
- citrus trees, 185, 207, *see also* specific types
- Città Nuova* of Sant’Elia, 413, 413
- The City*, 432
- City Beautiful Movement, U.S., 359, 363, 368–371, 383, 417, 420
- City Hall Park, NYC, 337
- City Housing Corporation, 420
- Civil War (U.S.), 223, 227, 326, 330, 336, 343–344, 351, 359
- Civilian Conservation Corps (CCC), 426
- Cixi, 293
- Clare, earl of (Thomas Pelham Holles), 239
- Claremont, 239, 239, 251
- Clarence (estate in *La Nouvelle Héloïse*), 28on48
- Clark, Alistair, 19
- Clark, William (1770–1838), and Lewis and Clark expedition, 268
- Clarke, Gilmore D. (1892–1982), 425, 431
- class issues
aristocracy, *see* elites
Central Park and, 340, 342
Edwardian/Country Place era, end of, 376
eighteenth century, 240, 256, 259, 260, 267, 273, 276, *see also* enclosure movement, below
elites, *see* elites
enclosure movement, 224, 233, **237**, 247, 248, 28on19, 334, 340
England/Great Britain, 17th/18th centuries, 200, 201, 202
environmental protection, 483
Francis I’s attempt at political alliance with bourgeoisie, 155
French 17th century classical gardens, 167, 168
Greece, ancient, 67, 70
Haussmann’s Paris, effects of development of, 359, 360–361, 361–362
historic preservation, 475
individual free will and autonomy, concept of, 358
Japanese elites, 295, 298–299, 300, 303, 305, *see also* shoguns
Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
Jekyll’s support for old class structure, 381–382
mandarin class (China), 282, 284, 291
Marxism, communism, and socialism, 402–403
medieval period, 95, 118, 120, 121
modernist democratic spirit, 414, 434, 435, 438, 440, 444, 451, 452, 453
monumental urbanism and the rise of nation-states, 212
The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 197, 198
nineteenth century/Industrial Revolution, 312, 313, 314, 316, 318, 322–323, 324, 326, 329, 330, 358
nobility, *see* elites
Olmsted’s views on, 340
- Paris under Henry IV, 159–160, 160–161
- peasants, genre figures of, 179, 187
- public space, popular entitlement to, 230
- revolutionary and democratic principles, 273, 278
- Roman urban gardens at Pompeii and Herculaneum, 83
- Roman villas, 86, 87
- social reform and city planning, 329, 402, 403, 409, 426, 432
- suburbs, 432
- villages, 18th century destruction of, 240, 256, 259
- Volksgarten* concept, 275–276
- women and, 403
- Wordsworth, poetry of, 277, 278, 279
- classical orders, codification of, 147
- classical world, 58–96
definition of, 58
eighteenth century, influence on, 233, **234–235**, 236, 237–238, 239, 240, 262, 266
environmental damage to, 481
Greece, *See* Greece, ancient
medieval European reordering of, 118, 119, 120, 123
paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 98–99, 101–102
Persia, pre-Islamic, 103–104
religion and landscape, 21–22
Renaissance and later periods, influence on, 58, **63–64**, 80, **125–132**, 138, 147, 153
Rome, *See* Roman republic and empire
Spain, Islamic, influence on, 104, 105
Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, use of Greco-Roman ruins in, 115
urbanism and city planning, 58, 67–85
Western history and philosophy, debt of, 60
- classicism, 22, 24
Blomfield’s, 379
defined, 58, 96n1, 515
eighteenth century, 232–233, 234–235, 239, 240, 256, 262
French classical gardens of seventeenth century, 165–179
French Picturesque, 18th century, 262
Goethe and German Romanticism, 273–274, 275, 276
gradual diminution of classical vocabulary, 19th/20th century, 256, 277, 279
Haussmann’s Paris, 360, 361, 363, 364
Jeffersonian, 267, 271
Le Corbusier, 414
New Delhi, Lutyens’ design for, 383
Renaissance revival of, 125–164
Repton and, 256
transmission of Italian and French design principles, 194–220

INDEX

Claude and Claudian painting – Congreve

- Wordsworthian lack of, 277, 279
- Claude and Claudian painting, *see* Lorrain, Claude (1600-1682)
- Claudian (fl. 395 c.e.), 101
- The Clearing, Ellison Bay, WI, 430
- Cleisthenes (fl. 6th century b.c.e.), 27
- Clement, Gilles, 496
- Clement VIII, pope (Cardinal Giulio de' Medici), 135, 180, 181
- "Cleopatra's needles," *see* obelisks
- Cleveland, Horace William Shaler (1814-1900), 350
- Cleveland, OH, 368, 397, 462
- clipped shrubbery
- Japan, 308, 308, 309
 - topiary, *see* topiary
- Clive, Lord, 251
- Cliveden, 393
- cloister gardens, 118, 121, 123
- Coal Hill (Mei Shan), Beijing, 292-293
- Coast Views of Delos with Aeneas* (Lorrain), 246, 246
- Cobham, first viscount of (Richard Temple, 1675-1749), 240, 242, 243, 248
- Cobham, Lady, 243
- cocinnitas*, 128, 132
- Cockerell, Samuel Pepys (fl. 1804), 258, 258-259
- Cockerell, Sir Charles (fl. 1804), 258, 258-259
- Codman, Henry Sargent, 352
- coffeehouses and cafés, 213
- London, 217
 - Paris, 215, 361
- Coffin, David, 16
- Coimbra, Portugal, 210, 210
- Coke, Thomas, earl of Leicester, 240
- Colbert, Jean-Baptiste (1619-1683), 20, 158, 165-167, 172, 178, 215, 385
- Colchester, Maynard, 202, 202
- Coleorton Hall, Leicestershire, 278-279
- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 277
- College of William and Mary, Williamsburg, VA, 226, 267, 272
- Collins, Larry (1914-1993), 441
- Collodi, Villa Garzoni in, 186-189, 188, 189
- Colonial Dames, 475
- colonial period, American, 202, 220, 221-229
- colonial revival style, 376, 396, 420, 473, 475
- Colonial Williamsburg, 226, 227, 472, **475-476**, 476, 501n15
- colonialism
- Greek, 59, 70, 75
 - nineteenth century, 312, 315
 - Roman, 60, 79
- Colonna, Francesco (1433-1527), 125, 131-132, 146, 148, 154, 164n11, 195, 412
- Colonna, Stefano (father of Francesco), 131
- colonnades, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
- color and landscape
- Disney theme parks, 466
 - Edwardian gardens, 391
 - Islamic gardens, 107, 117
 - Jekyll, Gertrude, 381, 382, 383
 - Le Nôtre's interest in, 169
 - modernism, 443, 444, 448, 449
 - nineteenth century use of color theory, 320
 - Platt, Charles, 386
 - Portuguese *azulejos* tilework, 210
 - Wordsworth's sense of, 278
- Color Field painters, 448-449
- Colosseum, Rome, 81, 149, 149, 151, 153, 164n23
- Colour Schemes for the Flower Garden* (Jekyll), 381
- Colt Hoare, Richard (fl. 1780), 247
- Columbia University, Elgin Botanic Garden, NYC, 325-326
- Columbus, Christopher, 221
- Columbus Park, Jens Jenson's work in, 429, 429
- Columella (Lucius) (1st century c.e.), 121, 147, 200
- columns, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes; pillars and columns
- Combe, William, 253
- Comédie Française, 165
- comic statuary, Alberti's approval of, 129
- commedia dell'arte*, 179, 180, 187
- commemorative monuments, 23, *see also* funerary monuments
- Athenian agora, 71-73
 - "Cité Industrielle," Garnier's ideas for, 407, 408
 - Delphi, 65
 - eighteenth century, 263
 - Eponymous Heroes, Monument of, Athens, 72, 73, 73
 - Greece, ancient, 65, 70, 71-73, 74
 - historic preservation and, 473-474
 - Lincoln Memorial, Washington, D.C., 499
 - Lord Nelson's column, Trafalgar Square, London, 217
 - Marcus Aurelius, column of, Rome, 153
 - monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213
 - Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 335, 336
 - nineteenth century, 324, 330-332, 331
 - obelisks, *see* obelisks
 - Père-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 - Somme, Lutyens' monument to battle of, 498
 - Theseus, *heroon* of, 70
 - Trajan, column of, 153, 331, 331
 - Vietnam War Memorial, Washington, D.C., 498-499, 498-499
 - Washington Monument, Washington, D.C., 499
 - Wave Field*, François Xavier Bagnoud
 - Aerospace Engineering Building, University of Michigan at Ann Arbor, 500, 500
- commercial nurseries, *see* nursery industry
- commercial products, landscapes created from, 512
- common space
- enclosure movement and, 237
 - New England, *see* New England village green
 - The Ordering of Towns*, 224
 - Radburn, NJ, 421, 421
 - Sunnyside Gardens, Queens, NY, 420, 421, 421
- Commonwealth, Cromwellian, 200, 201, 257
- Communards/Third Republic, 361, 367
- communications revolution, redistribution of population due to, 422
- communism, 220, 402-403, 404
- community gardens, 508-509, 509
- community values
- Downing's rural/suburban aesthetic, 326, 327
 - Greek *polis*, 67, 68
 - New England towns, 223-224
 - new urbanism, 480
 - Philadelphia, PA, 225
 - rural cemeteries, 336
 - Sitto's analysis of public space in cities, 377, 378
 - urban planning and social reform, *see* social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th centuries
- compartmentalization of garden space, 155, 187, 197, 385, 387, 455
- compartmentalization of knowledge, modern trend towards, 24-25, 26, 54
- The Compleat Gard'ner* (Evelyn), 231n2
- Composite order, 147
- De la compositions des paysages, ou, des moyens d'embellir la nature autour des habitations, en y joignant l'agréable à l'utile* (Girardin), 264
- Comstock, Paul, 18
- Conceptual art, landscape as, 471, 472, 486, 488, 500
- concert grove, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345
- concrete and cement
- "Cité Industrielle," use of reinforced concrete and Garnier's ideas for, 407, 407
 - portland cement, invention of, 313
 - sewage/water systems and invention of ferroconcrete, 361
- Condé, Prince de, 265
- Coney Island, 146, 347, 409, 426, 465, 466
- confidence, *see* optimism and confidence
- Confucianism, 282, 283, 289, 291
- Congrès Internationaux d'Architecture Moderne (CIAM), 415, 416, 442
- Congreve, William (1670-1729), 240, 242

INDEX

congruity – Crete

- congruity, theory of, 321–322
- conifers/coniferous trees
 botanical discoveries in North America, 325
 defined, 515
 Kew, Pinetum at, 320
- Conimbriga, Portugal, 447, 447
- Connecticut
 Brick House, Noroton Point, Darien, 393
 Henry Croft Garden, Greenwich, 397
 New Haven, 223, 223, 225, 334
 state parks, 426
 Yale College, 223
- conservatories, *see* greenhouses
- conspicuous consumption
 French 17th century classicism, 168
 golf courses as, 495
 Renaissance, 138, 153, 157
 Veblen, coined by, 402
- Constable, John (1776-1837), 248
- Constant, Caroline, 147
- Constantine the Great, 297
- Constantinople
 classical culture, as repository of, 127
 fall of, 114, 127
 medieval trade center, as, 118
 Constitution Hill, London, 218
- consumerism, 23–24, 25, 376, 455, **457–469**,
 470–472
 birth of, 459
 delocalization of place via, 505
 entertainment industry and commerce, 458
 environmentalism and, 483
 nineteenth century/Industrial Age cities, 358,
 361
 parks as commercial ventures, 467
 recreational environment for commerce, 458
 shopping malls, *see* shopping malls
 similarity of design in shopping centers,
 theme parks, cultural institutions, and
 historic districts driven by, 464
 sponsorship, industrial/corporate, 467
 suburbs, *see* suburbs
 theme parks, *see* theme parks
 universal culture created by, 470
- urbanism and city planning, 470–471, 511–512
- contemplation and meditation
 China, 283
 English gardens of 17th/18th century, 200,
 233, 236
 French Picturesque, 261
 Japan, 301–302
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 336
 Muir's response to natural scenery, 372
 Olmsted's blend of spirituality and humani-
 tarianism leading to, 339
 Renaissance gardens, 127
 Rose, James, 455
- Contemporary City for Three Million Inhabitants
 (Le Corbusier), 414–415, 415
- contextualism and environmental design, 486
- Convention of 1793, 362
- convents, *see* monasteries
- Cooper, Anthony Ashley, third earl of
 Shaftesbury, 233, 279n1
- Copacabana Beach, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 446
- Copernicus, Nicholas (1473-1543), 125, 167
- Copland, Aaron, 432
- Corbett, Harvey Wiley (1873-1962), 424, 424,
 426
- Corbusier, *see* Le Corbusier (Charles Édouard
 Jeanneret, 1887-1965)
- cordgrass, 429
- Córdoba, Spain, 104, 105, 118, 121
- Cordonata, Campidoglio, Rome, 151, 151
- Corinth, 61
- Corinthian order, 147, 197
- Cornaro, Alvise, 147
- Cornish, NH, 387, 396
- Corona Park, New York World's Fair at, 430
- Coronis, mortal lover of Apollo, 66
- corporate sponsorship, 430, 435, 454, 455, 467
- corso*
 defined, 515
 Renaissance Rome, 152
- Corso, Rome, 152
- Cosmatesque style, 123
- cosmological concepts in landscape, 16, 20, 21,
26–28, 47
 Aristotelian cosmology, 59, 166
 Beijing, construction of, 291
 classical world, 58–60, 95, 119
 contemporary Pueblos and other Native
 Americans, 54–56, 267
 earthworks, modern, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491
 French 17th century classical gardens and
 Cartesian theory, 166–167, 192
 Greece, ancient, 58–59, 61
 Hindu temples, 37, 37
 Islam, 100, 103
 Jeffersonian, 267, 271
 Judeo-Christian landscapes, 103, 118–119
 mandalas, 37, 37, 271
 medieval philosophy and Thomas Aquinas,
 118–119
 medieval reordering of classical cosmology,
 119, 164n1
 modern period, during, 470, 502–503, 507,
 511, 512
 Neolithic stone, wood, and earth circles, 30,
 32, 33
 nineteenth century abandonment of, 311
 paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 98,
 100, 103
 Platonic cosmology, 59
 pre-Columbian Americas, 47, 48, 50, 51, 53,
 56
- prehistoric, 26–28, 47, 98, 103
- Renaissance, 125, 164n1
- seasonal rhythms, *see* seasonal rhythms
- Spanish colonial settlements, 221
- ziggurats, 34
- Cosquer Cave, 29
- Costa, Lúcio (1902-1998), 416, 444, 445
- Cotswolds, 385, 390–391, 393
- Cottage Gardening* (periodical), 379
- Cottage Residences* (Downing), 329
- couches, Roman
biclinium (Roman parallel masonry couch-
 es), 84
stibadium (semicircular dining couch), 88,
 92, 93, 519
triclinium (Roman U-shaped masonry couch-
 es), 84, 87, 90, 90, 93, 94, 95, 96n14
- Council, Lucille, 399
- “council rings” used by Jens Jenson in Chicago
 parks system, 429
- Counter-Reformation, 126
 Bernini and, 214
 English landscape style not influenced by,
 199
 Rome's redevelopment in context of,
 151–152, 153
- Country Club Plaza, Kansas City, MO, 461–462,
 462
- Country Life* (periodical), 382–383, 390
- Country Place Era, America and Britain, 376,
 386–397
- countryside, *see* rural areas
- Courances, Essonne, France, 383.383
- Cours d'architecture* (Blondel), 196
- Cours de Vincennes, Paris, 215
- cours* defined, 515, *see also* roads, streets, and
 highways; specific *cours*
- Cours-la-Reine, Paris, 214–215, 215
- Cours St.-Antoine, Paris, 215
- Court of Honor, Fontainebleau, 155, 156, 473
- courtly love poetry, 102
- courts, royal, *see* royal courts
- Courtyard of Diana, Isola Bella, 189
- Covent Garden, London, 216, 216–217, 217
- crab apples, 228, 428, 429
- cragginess and roughness as characteristic
 value of Picturesque style, 252–254
- Cram, Ralph Adams (1863-1942), 438
- crayfish as emblem of Cardinal Gambaro, 143,
 145, 182, 193n18
- creation myths, 28, 34, 35, 47, 52, 55, 57n16
- creationism, 412
- crenellations, 119, 119, 244
- Crescentius Discussing Herb Planting*, manuscript
 painting (Master of Margaret of York), 122
- Crescenzi, Piero de' (1230-1305), 121
- Crete, 21, 27, **43–46**
 caves, 44, 44, 511

INDEX

crocuses – Delphi

- hilltop sanctuaries, 44, 45
 Knossos, 45
 Phaistos, 45
 Potnia and earth/mother/snake goddesses, 44, 44–46, 46
 Zeus, sacred cave of, 44, 44, 511
- crocuses, 184
 Croft, Henry, 397
 Cromwell, Oliver, 200, 201, 218, 257
 Crosswicks, Jenkintown, PA, 393
 Croton aqueduct and reservoir, 337, 338, 343, 345
 Crotona, 59
 crowd management at Disney theme parks, 467
 cryptomeria trees, 296
 Crystal Palace, London, 313, 317, 324–325, 329, 352, 367, 376
 Crystal Palace, New York Exposition of 1853, 325
 Crystal Palace Park, Sydenham, 325, 325, 379, 380
 Ctesiphon, 104
 Cuba, Spanish colonial settlements in, 221
 Cubism, 147, 367, 374n1, 436, 437
La ciudad lineal, Madrid, 408, 408–409
 Cuidadela, Teotihuacán, 49
 Cukor, George, 400, 449
 cul-de-sacs, 460
 Cullen, Gordon, 443, 443
 cult, *see* myth; religion and landscape; ritual
 cultural geography, 256, 471, 472, 510–511
 cultural institutions, *see* museums and cultural institutions
 culture and landscape, 16, 20–25, 375
 Alexander the Great, Hellenistic empire of, 75
 consumerism and, 464
 democratization of culture, resistance to, 383–384
 fundamental relationship between, 20
 geography, cultural, 256, 471, 472, 510–511
 Goethe and German Romanticism and nationalism, 273, 275–277
 Greece, ancient, 59, 61–63, 71, 74, 75, 78–79
 historic preservation movement, 333, 473–476
 Japan, 295
 national cultural identity, 17th/early 18th centuries, 194
 New York City and Central Park, 337–338
 nineteenth century, 311–314, 330
 philosophy as expression of cultural consensus, 59
 Roman republic and empire, 80
 rural cemeteries, 333, 334
 storytelling, moral philosophy as cultural matrix superseded by, 468
 United States, cultural inferiority complex of, 371, 393
- universal culture created by consumerism, 470
 Cumaean Sibyl, *Aeneid* (Virgil), 246
 Cunningham, Allan, 315
 cup gardens, Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440
 Cupid/Eros, 131
 Curetes Street, Ephesus, 76
 curvilinear design, *see* sinuous or curvilinear design
 Cutting, Lady Sybil, 130, 386
 Cuzco, 52, 53
 the Cyclades, 43
 Cyclops (Polyphemus)
 Sperlonga, Tiberius' grotto at, 89, 90, 90
 Villa Aldobrandini, water theater, 181
 cypress, 103, 114, 190
 Cypress Point Golf Course, Monterey, CA, 494
 Cyrus the Great (d. 529 b.c.e.), 104
 Cytherea, 131
 Czartoryska, Izabelle (1746–1835), 208, 208
- D**
 Daichi-ji, 308, 309
 Daidain (imperial enclosure), Kyoto, 297
 Daigo-ji, 303, 303
daimyo (feudal lord), 305
 Daisen-in, 302, 302
 Daitoku-ji, 302
 Dallas, TX
 Allied Bank Tower, 454, 454
 Highland Park Village, 462
 Dallington, Sir Robert (1561–1637), 164n6
 d'Amboise, Georges, archbishop of Rouen, 156
 Dante Alighieri (1265–1321), 119, 125, 132, 143, 164n1, 409, 412
 Daoism, 281, 283, 284, 290, 295
 Daphni, 62
 Dark Age
 Europe, medieval, 118
 Greece, ancient (c. 1100–c. 900 b.c.e.), 46, 68, 99
Dark Star Park, Arlington, VA (Holt), 490
 Darwin, Charles (1809–1882), 311, 412, 417, 481, 502
 Darwinism, 412, 417
Dasein (attunement), 503
 d'Aubigne, Françoise (Madame de Maintenon), 176, 193n14
 Daughters of the Texas Republic, 475
 Davioud, Gabriel-Jean-Antoine, 367
 Davis, Alexander Jackson (1803–1892), 329
 Davis, Gordon J., 16
 Davis, Robert, 479, 480
De aquis urbis (Frontinus), 213
 de Caus, Isaac (fl. 1612–1655), 200, 201
 de Caus, Salomon (c. 1577–1626), 161, 200, 201, 203
De la distribution des maisons de plaisance (Blondel), 196
 de la Vallée, Jean (1620–1696), 208
 de La Vallière, Louise, 172, 175, 193n10, 193n14
 de l'Orme, Philibert (c. 1510–1570), 155, 156, 156, 157, 157
 de Maintenon, Madame (Françoise d'Aubigne), 176, 193n14
 de Monville, Baron (François Nicolas Henry Racine, 1734–1797), 266
 de Mortemart, Athénais Rochechouart de (Marquise de Montespan), 176, 193n14
De raptu Proserpinae (Claudian), 101
De re aedificatoria (Alberti), 125, 128–129, 147, 195, 221, 241
De Spiritalis Historiae Gestis (Avitus), 99
 De Stijl painters, 456n34
 de Vauban, Sébastien Le Prestre (1633–1707), 20, 158, 178, 213, 231n10
De vegetabilibus (Albertus Magnus), 121
 de Vries, Hans Vredeman (1527–1606), 197, 226
 dead, landscape honoring, *see* commemorative monuments; funerary monuments
 Dearborn, Henry, 331, 334, 335
Death and Life of Great American Cities (Jacobs), 431, 477, 480
 death masks as funerary symbols, 332
Decameron (Boccaccio), 102
 decentralization, movement towards, *see also* regionalism
 British colonial settlements in America, 222
 modern urbanism and city planning, 404, 417, 418, 419, 422, 423, 424, 432
 deconstructivist theory
 Parc de la Villette, 495–497
 place and “placeness,” 508
 urban public space and, 471
 decoration and ornament
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 167, 187
 modernist rejection of, 413–414, 434, 435
 Renaissance, 126, 131–132
 decorative arts and landscape, 20
 decrepitude as characteristic value of
 Picturesque, 253, 264
decumanus, Roman urbanism, 79, 120
 La Défense District, Paris, 415
 Deffontaines, Pierre, 510
 deForest, Lockwood (1896–1949), 399, 399
 Deir-el-Bahri, Egypt, 40
 Delaunay, Robert (1885–1941), 367, 367
 Delaware Park, Buffalo, NY, 347, 348
 Delft tiles, Trianon de Porcelaine, Versailles, 176
 Delhi, city of, 112
 Delhi Sultanate, 109
 Delian League, 73
 della Porta, Giacomo, 180
 della Valle, Cardinal Andrea, 138
 Delphi, 61, 62, 63–65, 63–65, 72, 94, 96n4

INDEX

Deluge – Downer

- Deluge, Fountain of the, Villa d'Este, 143, 144, 145
- deme*, 67–68, 515
- Demeter/Ceres, 29, 58, 70, 94, 187, 234, 241, 246
- Demiurge, Platonic concept of, 35, 59
- Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
- democracy and republican ideals
- aristocratic garden culture, end of, 383–384, 388–389
 - eighteenth century, 233, 234, 235, 237, 256, 263, 273
 - Goethe and German Romanticism, 273, 275–277
 - Greece, ancient, 67, 78
 - Italianate revival style and, 388
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
 - modern era, growth during, 383–384, 388–389, 402
 - modernist democratic spirit, 414, 434, 435, 438, 440, 444, 451, 452, 453
 - nationalism, rise of, 330
 - New England towns, 223–224
 - nineteenth century, 279, 311, 313, 314, 316, 326–330, 331, 333, 334, 336, 342
 - resistance to cultural democratization, 383–384
 - rural cemeteries, 333, 334, 336
 - transportation revolution, democratization of landscape by, 401
 - United States, 220, 223–224, 326–330, 331, 334, 342, 354
 - Washington, D.C., 229
 - Wordsworthian sense of, 273, 277–279
- Democracy in America* (Tocqueville), 326
- demos*, 46
- Demosthenes (384–322 b.c.e.), 73
- department stores, 337, 361, 430
- Deptford, England, Peter the Great at, 219
- Derby Arboretum, 318, 318–319
- Derrida, Jacques (b. 1930), 471, 495, 496
- Desargues, Girard (1591–1661), 172
- Desau, Bauhaus School built at, 413, 414
- Descartes, René (1596–1650), and Cartesian theory, 20, 26, 125, **166–167**, 192
- Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
 - Le Nôtre's designs and, 169, 173, 175, 178, 179, 193n2, 193n3
 - modern period, 453, 491, 502, 503, 511
 - nineteenth century, 232, 238, 358, 414
 - spatial extension (*res extensa*), theory of, 26, **166**, 173, 175, 178, 192, 193n2, 193n3, 453
- Description sommaire du chateau de Versailles* (Félibien), 175
- Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266, 266
- Desert Garden, Huntingdon Gardens, San Marino, CA, 397, 397
- Desert Highlands Golf Club, Scottsdale, AZ, 495
- The Deserted Village* (Goldsmith), 334
- Desgots, Claude (d. 1732), 178
- Desgots family, 161, 169
- design competitions
- Central Park, 338–341
 - Regent's Park, London, 258
- Design in the Little Garden* (Steele), 438
- Design of Chinese Buildings* (Chambers), 261, 262, 516
- Design with Nature* (McHarg), 428, 482
- d'Este family, *see* Este family
- Detailes des nouveaux jardins à la mode: jardins anglo-chinois* (Le Rouge), 261
- Detroit, MI, 359
- Deutscher Werkbund, Munich, 413
- Devonshire, dukes of, 202, 222, *see also* Chatsworth
- DeWint, Caroline, 327
- “dewy path” (*roji*) (tea garden path)
- defined, 518
 - Japan, in, 304
- Dezallier d'Argenville, Antoine-Joseph (1680–1765), 178, **195–196**, 209, 229, 234, 255, 270, 271, 320, 516
- diaeta* (living room), Roman villa, 88
- diagonal boulevards and streets, 88, 142, 175, 205, 205, 213, 230, 342, 368, 408
- A Dialogue upon the Gardens of the Right Honorable the Lord Viscount Cobham, at Stow in Buckinghamshire* (Gilpin), 252
- Diana/Artemis, 62, 70, 94, 138, 156, 156, 174, 187, 189, 397
- Diana, Courtyard of, Isola Bella, 189
- Diana Fountain, Anet, 156, 156
- diazona* (inside circular aisle), theater, Delphi, 65
- didactic landscape, Mount Auburn cemetery as, 336
- Diderot, Denis (fl. 1748), 263
- Didyma, 62
- Dietz, Ferdinand (fl. 1763), 206
- dining couches, Roman
- biclinium* (Roman parallel masonry couches), 84
 - stibadium* (semicircular dining couch), 88, 92, 93, 519
 - triclinium* (Roman U-shaped masonry couches), 84, 87, 90, 90, 93, 94, 95, 96n14
- Diocletian, Baths of, 152, 185
- Diodati, Ottaviano, 187
- Dionysus/Bacchus, 61, 65, 71, 74, 94, 145, 187, 235, 238, 241, 245, 262, 279
- Dipylon, Athens, 74, 333
- Discours du songe de Poliphile (Hypnerotomachia Poliphili)*, Colonna), 125, 126, 126, 131, 131–132, 132, 137, 146, 154, 164n11, 195, 412
- disease, effects of, 102, 118, 312, 332, 337, 360
- Disney, Walt (1901–1966) and Disney theme parks, 261, 366, 410, 454, 458, **464–467**, 466–468, 473, 473, 476, 480, 506
- displacement, *see* nomadism and migration
- display
- conspicuous consumption, *see* conspicuous consumption
 - nineteenth century city as place for, 359, 361
 - object display rather than spatial modeling as object of landscape design, 262–263
 - promenades and parades, *see* promenades and parades
- Disponzio, Joseph, 18, 265
- A Dissertation on Oriental Gardening* (Chambers), 251, 516
- District of Columbia, *see* Washington, D.C.
- Divine Comedy* (Dante), 119, 125, 132, 143, 164n1, 409, 412
- divine kingship, concept of, 67
- Diwan-i-Am* and *Diwan-i-Khas*, Shalamar, Kashmir, India, 110, 110–111, 111
- Doctor Syntax Sketching the Lake* (Rowlandson), 253
- Dodona, 62
- Doesburg, Theo van, 456n34
- dog washing, use of park lakes for, 324
- dogwood, 228, 268, 429
- dolmens, 33
- Dolomite hills, 147
- Dolphins, Fountain of, Villa Lante, 145
- Domènech y Montaner, Lluís (1850–1923), 409
- domesticated animals, *see* animals
- domesticity as cultural value, 313, 326
- Dominicans, 120, 131
- Domitian
- Farnese Gardens built on Palatine palace ruins of, 184
- Domus Aurea (Golden House) of Nero, Rome, 91, 125, 135
- Dong Yuan (East Garden), Suzhou, 288
- Donnell Garden, Sonoma, CA, 450, 450, 484
- Dorians, 46
- Doric order, 147, 197
- Doric Stoa of Zeus, Athenian agora, 72
- Doric Temple, “Vale of Tempe,” Hadrian's Villa, 94, 95
- Dormer, Robert and James, 240
- double-axe as religious symbol, Crete, 44
- double meridian (ridge-and-furrow) greenhouse design, 317, 322
- Douglas Aircraft Company (Lakewood, CA), 459
- Douglas fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*), 325
- Douglas Park, Chicago, IL, 348, 428
- Dove Cottage, Lake District, England, 278
- dove goddess, Crete, 44
- dovecotes, Villa Barbero, 147
- Dover Beach* (Arnold), 388
- Downer, Jay, 425

INDEX

Downing – economics and landscape

- Downing, Andrew Jackson (1815-1852), 273, 276, 313, 314, 319, **325–330**, 337, 338, 339, 342, 348, 388, 457, 474, 517
- DPZ, 477
- dracaena, 445
- Dracontius (Blossus Aemilius), 99
- draftsmanship, Boyceau on gardeners' need for instruction in, 163
- Dragon, Bassin du, Versailles, 174, 193n12
- Dragons, Fountain of the, Villa d'Este, 139, 142, 164n15
- drainage, "Capability" Brown and, 248, 249
- drama, *see* theater and landscape
- dramatic proverbs (*proverbes dramatiques*) of Carmontelle, 280n43
- The Dream of the Red Chamber/The Story of the Stone* (Cao Xueqin), 288–290
- dreams and dreaming
psychology of, 503
reverie, 18th century landscapes of, 233, 236, 263
The Strife of Love in a Dream (*Hypnerotomachia Poliphili*, Colonna), 125, 126, 126, 131, 131–132, 132, 137, 146, 154, 164n11, 195, 412
Walbiri people, Australia, dreaming sites and Dreamtime of, 504
- Dresden, 512
- drinking and alcohol Chinese gardens, 284–285
- drinking fountains in parks, 323, 324, 324
- driveways
eighteenth century estates, Picturesque styl-ists on, 254, 256
modern suburban developments, 450, 461, 462
Monticello, 270
Poplar Forest, 271
- Drottningholm, Stockholm, Sweden, 196, 208, 209, 209, 210
- Druids and Stonehenge, 32
- drumlins, 334
- Drury Lane Theater, London, 217
- dry gardens/cascades (*kare sansui*), 300, 300, 302, 302, 308
- Dryander, Jonas, 315
- du Bellay, Cardinal Jean, 155
- dualism
Cartesian, 503
medieval Christian concepts of, 119
- Duany, Andres (b. 1950), 477, 478
- Duca, Giacomo del, 181, 182, 184
- Duchène, Achille (1866-1947), 383, 385
- Duchène, Henri (1841-1902), 383
- duels, Green Park, London used for, 218
- Duke of Gloucester Street, Williamsburg, VA, 226
- Duke University, Sarah P. Duke Memorial Gardens, 397
- Dumbarton Oaks, 16, 394, 395, 396
- Dumfriesshire, Scotland (Lower Portrack earth-works), 491, 491–492, 492
- Duncan, John H., 355
- Duncombe Park, 245
- Duomo, Florence, 130
- Dupérac, Étienne, 140
- Dutch elm disease, 223
- Dutch School of painting, Picturesque admira-tion of, 254, 264
- Dutch West India Company, 226
- Duval, Amaury, 333
- E**
- early-bird mall walkers, 463
- Early Spring*, Guo Hsi, 282
- earth/mother goddesses, 21, 27, 46, 47
challenges to, 46
Crete, 43–46, 44, 46
Delphi, 65, 96n4
Epidaurus, 66
Greece, ancient, 61, 65, 66
Jungian archetypes, 28
lions, guarded by, 44, 46
Mycenae, 46, 46
pre-Columbian Americas, 56
Tiamat, 34
- earthly paradise, *see locus amoenus* (earthly para-dise)
- earthworks, ancient, 21, 27, **32–33**, 33, **48–49**, 54
Cahokia, IL mounds, 32, 32, 48, 49
effigy mounds, 54, 54, 55, 516
geoglyphs, 54, 54, 55, 516
Hopewell Mounds, OH, 33, 48, 499
Mississippian mound builders, 32, 50, 56
modern earthworks, relationship to, 48, 487, 488, 490, 491
Newark Earthworks, Newark, OH, 33, 33
Poverty Point, LA mounds, 48
Watson Brake, LA, 49, 49
- earthworks, modern, 468, 471, 472, **487–492**, 500, 511
Brown, Lancelot "Capability," 240, 248–249
Central Park, topographical alterations in, 340
cosmology and, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491
critique of art-world values, as, 488
Disneyland berms, 467
environmentalism and, 486, 487–488, 490
ephemeral nature of, 487
Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 441
Japanese sand mounds prefiguring, 308–309, 309
Lin, Maya, 498, 499
Naumkeag, 439, 439
prehistoric earthworks, relationship to, 48, 487, 488, 490, 491
Prospect Park, topographical alterations in, 345
time as dimension of landscape, 488, 491–492
watercourses as part of, 489, 490
- East Asian gardens, 23, 24, 279, **281–310**
China, *see* China
English 18th century landscape ideas and, 281
Japan, *see* Japan
modernism, influence on, 434, 439, 440–442, 443, 444, 453, 455
- Eastern Europe, 17th/early 18th centuries, 206–208
- Eastern Parkway, Brooklyn, NYC, 346, 347
- eating out, 505
- Ecdidius (Alcimus Ecdidius, or Avitus, Bishop of Vienna c. 490-518), 99
- Eckbo, Garrett (1910-2000), 438, 443, 448, **451–453**, 454, 455, 472, 511
- eclecticism, 23
Edwardian gardens, 376, 377
eighteenth century English landscape parks, 247
eighteenth century English Picturesque, 251
late nineteenth/early twentieth century California and Florida, 397–401
nineteenth century America, 328
Victorian England, 312, 317, 319, 322
- Eclogues* (Virgil), 497
- École des Beaux-Arts, *see also* Beaux Arts style
establishment of, 363
Garnier's training at, 406, 407
Haussmann's Paris and, 363
Prix de Rome, 363, 406
style named after, 96n1
U.S., influence on, 351, 359, 363, 368–371, 388, 389, 393
woman student, first, 399
- ecology, emergence of field of, 355n1, 481
- economics and landscape, 16, 20–21, 23, 25
Alexander the Great, Hellenistic empire of, 75
British colonial America, 222, 223, 224, 227
China, 286
commercial products, landscapes created from, 512
consumerism, *see* consumerism
eighteenth century England, 247–248
environmental issues, 483
French classical gardens, 17th century, 165, 167, 168, 178
Greece, ancient, 59, 62, 68, 73
historic preservation vs. economic develop-ment, 475
Jeffersonian America, 267
London promenades and "society," 217–218
Medici villas, 128

INDEX

Eden – Eleusis and Eleusinian mysteries

- medieval Europe, 118, 120–121
 monumental urbanism, 351
 nation-states, rise in power of, 212
 The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 197
 new urbanism projects, 480
 nineteenth century, 320, 330
 Paris under Henry IV, 158, 159
 park efficiency and economy, 430
 Philadelphia, PA, 224
 regional planning and affordable housing
 aims, 419, 420
 Renaissance, 153, 158, 159, 164n23
 Roman republic and empire, 59, 60, 82, 83,
 86, 89
 Rome under Sixtus V, 153, 164n23
 Savannah, GA, 225
 Spanish colonial settlements, 221
 suburbs, affordable tract housing provided
 in, 403, 459–460
 United States, 220, 267
 Versailles, 172, 178
 Eden, Garden of, 98, 99, 100, 124n1, 332
 edge cities, 470
 Edinburgh, Scotland, 419
 Edo period (1603–1867), Japan, 304–309
 education, *see* scholarship and education
 Edwardian gardens, 376, 380, 388–392, 441
 Jekyll/Lutyens partnership, 380–383
 popular gardening, 378–379
 sheer aesthetics of, 376
 topiary, fondness for, 376, 379, 379, 389, 390,
 390
 efficiency as landscape value
 modern park efficiency and economy, 430
 Victorian gardens, 319–320
 effigy mounds, 54, 54, 55
 Effner, Joseph (1687–1745), 205
 egalitarianism, 23
 Egalité, Philippe (Louis-Philippe-Joseph, duc de
 Chartres, later duc d'Orleans, 1747–1793),
 262
 Egerstrom estate, San Cristobal, Mexico City,
 448–449, 449
 Egypt, 21
 Alexander the Great, conquered by, 75
 exotic structures, architectural treatises on,
 231n7
 garden design and horticultural practices,
 38, 38
 geography, effect of, 43
 grid plans, 70
 Hatshepsut and Menhotep II, temple-
 tombs of, 40–41
 Middle Kingdom (2055–1650 b.c.e.), 40, 41
 New Kingdom (1550–1069 b.c.e.), 40, 41
 Nile flooding, 35, 43
 obelisks, *see* obelisks
 Old Kingdom (2686–2181 b.c.e.), 40
 processional axes, 40–45
 pyramids, 21, 27, 35–36, 36, 40, 367
 religion and landscape, 43
 Renaissance interest in, 131, 132
 San Simeon's use of stylistic elements of,
 399
 temple complexes, 38, 40–41
 tombs as caves, 27
 urbanism and city planning, 33, 34
 Egyptian revival style, 36, 261, 332, 333, 335
 Ehrlich, Tracy, 17
 Eichler, Joseph (1900–1974), 460–461, 461
 Eiffel, Gustave (1832–1923) and Eiffel Tower, 352,
 367, 374n4, 419
Eiffel Tower (Delaunay), 367, 367
 eighteenth century, 22–23, 24, 232–280, 281
 China during, 288–291, 293
 classical world, influence of, 233, 234–235,
 236, 237–238, 239, 240, 262, 266
 emblematic gardens, 209, 232–233, 235, 238,
 239–247, 248, 464, 467
 English landscape parks, *see* eighteenth cen-
 tury English landscape parks
 English Picturesque style, 251–260
 English Regency townscapes, 257, 257–259,
 258
 France, Picturesque style in, 233, 262–266
 Goethe, *see* Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von
 (1749–1832)
 Japan during, 309
 Jefferson, Thomas, *see* Jefferson, Thomas
 naturalistic garden style, 232–261, 267
 Picturesque style, 251–260, *see also*
 Picturesque style
 transmission of Italian and French design
 principles, 194–231
 United States, *see* eighteenth century
 America
 urbanism and city planning, 212–220
 Wordsworth, *see* Wordsworth, William
 eighteenth century America, 233, 267–273
 American Revolution, *see* American
 Revolution
 colonial period, 202, 221–229
 Jefferson, Thomas, *see* Jefferson, Thomas
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228, 228–229, 331, 331,
 473
 Washington, George (1732–1799), 228–229,
 326, 331
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, 23,
 24, 230, 232–260, *see also* specific sites
 abstract, “Capability” Brown's movement
 towards, 233, 247, 248, 251
 art and landscape, 234–237
 Augustan amateurs, 235, 238, 239–247, 261,
 279n12
 emblematic and associative design, 209,
 232–233, 235, 238, 239–247, 248, 464,
 467
 enclosure movement and creation of, 237
 evolutionary rather than revolutionary nature
 of, 279n14
 Finlay's Little Sparta compared to, 497
 Gaudi's Park Güell referencing, 412
 German princes attracted to style of, 274
 Italian antecedents, 279n14
 Jefferson's tour of, 270
 Le Nôtre and other French precursors of,
 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 279–289n15
 “leaping the fence,” creating unbounded
 landscapes via, 234, 237, 238, 239, 240,
 241, 248, 251
 literature and, 234–237, 240, 241
 modern theme parks compared to, 464, 467
 nature and landscape, 195, 232–233, 236, 237
 obelisks, use of, 335
 painting and, 235–237, 241
 Palladio's influence on, 148, 200, 201, 231n1,
 324
 pastoral and Arcadian motifs, 234, 235–236,
 239–247
 Picturesque style, 251–260
 politics and landscape, 234
 Regency townscapes and, 257, 257–259, 258
 theorists and practitioners, 237–239
 views created in, 208
 Wilanów, Poland, 207
 Einstein, Albert (1879–1955), 502
 Eisenman, Peter, 496
 Eixample, Barcelona, 408, 408–409, 412
 Elamites, 39
 electricity and gaslight
 Chambers school of sensation, use by, 261
 “Cité Industrielle,” Garnier's ideas for, 407
 Giant Power concept, 420
 Haussmann's Paris, 361, 364, 365
 redistribution of population due to, 422
 Rotten Row, Hyde Park, London, 218
 seventeenth century Paris, 215
 elegaic qualities of landscape, 23
 commemorative monuments, *see* commem-
 orative monuments
 Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266
 funerary monuments, *see* funerary monu-
 ments
 Romanticism, elegaic character of, 263
 Rousseau's tomb at Ermenonville, copies of,
 263
 rural cemeteries, 336, *see also* rural cemeter-
 ies
 Versailles after Louis XIV, 178
Elements of Criticism (Kames), 275
 Elephanta, Shiva cave temples at, 27
 Elephantine, mound of, 35
 Eleusis and Eleusinian mysteries, 29, 68, 74,
 94–95

INDEX

Eleuterilyda – England/Great Britain

- Eleuterilyda, Queen (*Hypnerotomachia Poliphili*, Colonna), 131
- Eleuthia Cave of Eileithyia, Crete, 44
- elevators, 367, 413
- Elgin Botanic Garden, NYC, 268, 325–326
- Eliot, Charles, 351, 428, 482
- Eliot, George, 260
- elites
- Central Park and, 337–338, 340, 342
 - China, 282, 284, 291
 - Country House Era, 376, 388–389
 - democratic culture leading to end of aristocratic garden tradition, 273, 276, 383–384, 388–389
 - Edwardian gardens, 376, 388–389
 - French 17th century classical gardens, 165, 167, 168, 175
 - French Revolution, aristocratic landscaping tradition continued up until, 196
 - Gilded Age America, 314, 326, 354, 355, 359, 368, 388, 393, 400
 - Greece, ancient, 61, 70
 - Italianate revival style and, 388
 - Japan, 295, 298–299, 300, 303, 305, *see also* shoguns
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
 - Jekyll's support for old class structure, 381–382
 - mandarin class (China), 282, 284, 291
 - mobile home landscaping mimicking traditions of, 512
 - modernist democratic spirit rejecting, *see* modernism
 - nineteenth century, 312, 313, 314, 320–321, 322, 330
 - Place Royale (now Place des Vosges), Paris, 160
 - Renaissance style controlled by, 126, 128
 - St. Petersburg, 219, 220
 - Volksgarten* concept, aristocratic adaptation of, 275–276
- Elizabeth Petrovna, Empress of Russia (r. 1741–1762), 209
- Elizabethan style, revival of, 320
- Ellicott, Andrew, 347
- Ellicott Arch, Franklin Park, Boston, MA, 350
- Ellicott, Joseph, 347
- Ellison Bay, WI, 430
- Ellora, Shiva cave temples at, 27
- elm trees, 155, 214, 223, 228, 237, 328, 342, 438–439
- Elmslie, George Grant, 428
- Elvaston Castle, Derbyshire, 320, 379
- Elysian fields
- Champs Élysées, Paris, 363
 - paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 98
 - Renaissance theme, as, 138
 - Stowe, 240, 242
- EMACs (Enclosed Malls Air-Conditioned), 463
- emblematic gardens of 18th century, 209, 232–233, 235, 238, **239–247**, 248, 464, 467
- Emerald Dunes Golf Course, West Palm Beach, FL, 494, 495
- Emergency Fleet Corporation, 417
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo (1803–1882), 312, 334, 357, 372, 422
- Emile, ou Traité de l'éducation* (Rousseau), 265
- eminent domain provisions, 147, 407
- “empathic” approach, 442
- Emperor Fountain, Chatsworth, 321, 322, 322
- empiricism, Aristotelian theory based on, 59
- encaustic tiles, 314
- the Enclade, Versailles, 176–177
- Enclosed Malls Air-Conditioned (EMACs), 463
- enclosed spaces
- Aristotelian worldview and, 59
 - Blomfield's support for, 379, 379
 - caves, *see* caves as sacred sites
 - classical worldview, 59–60
 - Daidain (imperial enclosure), Kyoto, 297
 - Forbidden City, Beijing, 291–292
 - fortifications, *see* fortifications
 - Greece, ancient, 60, 71, 76, 78
 - hortus conclusus* (enclosed garden), *see hortus conclusus* (enclosed garden)
 - Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179–180
 - iwakura*, 295, 296, 516
 - Knossos and Phaistos, Crete, 45
 - medieval European towns and garden spaces, 118–123
 - modernism, 448
 - Mughal gardens, 108
 - paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 101, 102, 105–107, 108, 118–123
 - prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 33
 - Roman planning, interiority of, 60, 75, 80
 - Shipman's use of, 397, 397
 - Sitto's analysis of public space in cities, 378
 - Spain, Islamic, 105–107
 - tea ceremony gardens, 304
 - temenos*, *see temenos*
 - walled gardens, *see* walls, garden
 - Yosemite, 372
- enclosed vs. boundaryless landscape concepts, 21, 22
- bastion fortifications, invasion of space by, 213
 - “Cité Industrielle,” Garnier's ideas for, 407
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 234, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 248, 251, 279–280n15
 - French classical style of 17th century and Cartesian rationalism, 166–167, 173, 174, 175, 178, 192
 - international style of 17th and early 18th cen-
- turies, 194, 196, 197, 203, 211
 - Jefferson's University of Virginia, 271–273
 - new urbanism, 478
 - Parc de la Villette, 496, 497
 - Paris as opened up under Henry IV, 158, 160–161
 - plantings to conceal garden boundaries, 196, 318, 340, 341
 - Renaissance, 125
 - urban areas, 17th/18th centuries, 194, 211, 212, 213, 230
- enclosure movement, 224, 233, **237**, 247, 248, 280n19, 334, 340
- An Encyclopedia of Agriculture* (Loudon), 318
- Encyclopedia of Cottage, Farm, and Villa Architecture and Furniture* (Loudon), 318
- Encyclopedia of Gardening* (Loudon), 317
- An Encyclopedia of Plants* (Loudon), 318
- encyclopedias, gardening, 314, *see also* gardening manuals; specific encyclopedias
- Endeavour*, voyage of, 315
- Endsleigh, 256
- Engels, Friedrich (1820–1895), 404
- England/Great Britain, *see also* specific places
- American colonial settlements, 221, 222–224
 - Anglo-Dutch garden style, 197, 202–203, 207, 210, 218, 226, 227, 233, 234, 320
 - antiquarianism, 200–201
 - China, English garden declared by French to be derived from, 261
 - Chinese garden of Yuan Ming Yuan destroyed by, 212, 293
 - Commonwealth, 200, 201, 257
 - Country Place Era, 376, 386–392
 - East Asian gardens, ideas of 18th century English gardens in common with, 281
 - Edwardian gardens, *see* Edwardian gardens
 - eighteenth century, 232–260
 - France, rivalry with, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 261, 279–280n15
 - French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 199–203, 207
 - garden cities and new towns, social reform and city planning expressed in, 404–406
 - Gaudi's Park Güell referencing styles of, 412
 - golf played in, 493
 - Italianate gardens of Country Place Era, 376, 385–388
 - landscape parks, 18th century, *see* eighteenth century English landscape parks
 - late nineteenth/early twentieth century period, 375–401
 - Le Nôtre and other French precursors of English garden style ignored by English, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243
 - London, *see* London
 - Neolithic stone and wood circles and mega-

INDEX

Englischer Garten – transportation and environmental issues

- liths, 30–32
 nineteenth century, 315–325
 Palladio's influence on 18th century, 148, 200, 201, 231n1, 324
 Peter the Great's travels in, 219
 Restoration, 201, 233
 Russia, 18th century influence on, 210
 Scotland, *see* Scotland
Englischer Garten, Munich, 329
The English Flower Garden (Robinson), 354, 379
 the Enlightenment, 22, 229, 232, 233, 267, 268, 273, 276, 315, 331, 412, 502, 503
 Enlil, 34
 Enneakrounos, Athenian agora, 72
Enquiry into the Origin of Pleasant and Unpleasant Sensations (Sulzer), 275
 entertainment industry
The City, 432
 commerce and entertainment, 458
 early twentieth century California design, affecting, 399–400
Gone With the Wind, garden design for, 399
 modernism influenced by, 451
 shopping malls, 463, 464
 theme parks and motion picture industry, relationship between, 458, 464–465, 466, 467, *see also* theme parks
 entertainment, landscape as, 430, *see also* recreation and landscape
 Disney theme parks, 464
 English gardens of 17th/18th century, 200
 Esterháza, Hungary, 207
 home entertainment, rise in, 450
 London promenades, 217
 monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213, 215
 Parc Monceau, 262
 Roman urbanism, 79–80, 90
 Roman villas, 90, 91, 94–95
 shopping as form of entertainment, 462, 463–464, 471
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 urbanism and city planning, 470–471
enthousiasmos (trancelike state of Pythia at Delphi), 65
Entwurf einer historischen Architektur (Fischer von Erlach), 231n7, 262
Enuma Elish, 34
 Enveloppe, Versailles, 176
 environmental issues, 25, 468, 472, **480–486**, 512
 art, landscape as, 483–486
 biology, *see* biology
 bioremediation, 486, 514
 Boston metropolitan area, 351
 brownfields, 486, 514
 citizen participation in landscape stewardship, 429–430
 classical world, environmental damage to, 481
 Disney theme parks, 465
 earthworks, modern, 486, 487–488, 490
 ecology, emergence of field of, 355n1, 481
 Goat Island, Niagara Falls, preservation of biodiversity of, 351
 golf courses, 495
 historic preservation/conservation and, 474
 landscape architecture curriculum, incorporation into, 482
 modernism and, 446, 452
 nineteenth century, 311–312, 312–313
 nuclear power, references to, 497–498
 Olmsted and, 351
 overlay analysis, 482–483, 483
 science, landscape as, 482–483
 social reform and urban planning, 420
 suburban development patterns, 457
 sustainability, 483
 transportation and, 506
 Epaminondas, 242
 Ephesus, 68, 76, 76, 81
Epic of Gilgamesh, 39
 Epidaurus, 66, 66
 episcopal seats, 118, 121
An Epistle to Lord Burlington (Pope), 236
Epithalamium de Nuptis Honorii Augusti (Claudian), 101
 Eponymous Heroes, Monument of, Athens, 72, 73, 73
 equestrian statues
 Marcus Aurelius, Campidoglio, Rome, 150, 150
 Peter the Great, 219
 Place Vêndome's equestrian statue of Louis XIV toppled during French Revolution, 331
 Erasmus, Desiderius, 203
 Erech (Uruk), 39
 Erechtheion, Athenian acropolis, 62
 Ermenonville
 Romantic/Picturesque garden of, 233, 261, 264, **264–265**, 265
 Rousseau's tomb at, 263, **263**, 264, 265, 331, 333, 335
 Ernst August, (elector, Palatinate), 204, 204
 Eros/Cupid, 131
 erotic love, *see* sexuality and sexual love
 escapist element of historic preservation, 475
 Esher Place, 236
 Eskimo spatial representation, 57n1
espalier defined, 515
 Esquiline Hill, Rome, 151
Essai sur les jardins (Watelet), 279n10
Essay Concerning Human Understanding (Locke), 232
An Essay on the Making of Gardens (Sitwell), 386
 estate gardens, *see also* villas and villa gardens; specific estates
 colonial America, 226–229
 Country Place Era, America and Britain, 376, 386–397
 Downing's visits to English country houses, 329
 early twentieth century California and Florida, 376, 397–401
 Edwardian, *see* Edwardian gardens
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries, 194–212
 Italianate revival, Country Place Era
 American and British gardens of, 376, 379, 385–388
 modernist, 438–442
 nineteenth century, 313, 320–321
 United States interwar gardens, 393
 estates and estate gardens
 Japanese, 298, 298–299, 300–301, 304–307
 Este family
 Alfonso I, Duke of Ferrara, 139
 Ferrara, 154
 Francis I of France and, 155
 Hadrian's villa explored by Ligorio at behest of, 138
 Ippolito (cardinal, 1509–1572), 22, 96n16, 139, 142, 164n11
 Villa d'Este, 22, 91, 96n16, 135, **139–142**, 140, 141, 145, 147, 156, 161, 167, 200, 399
 Esterháza, Hungary, 206–207, 207
 Esterházy, Prince Miklós, 206
 Estern, Neil, 485, 485
 Etruscans, 70, 79
 eucalyptus, 397
 Euclid, 271
 Euclides da Cunha Square, Recife, Brazil, 444, 444
 Eugene, Prince of Savoy, 204, 206
 Eugénie, Empress, 361
 Eumenes II (r. 197–159 b.c.e.), 76
 Euripides, 61
euripus (canal), house and garden of Octavius Quartio, Pompeii, 84
 Eurocentrism, 56
 Europe, *see also* specific countries
 classical world, environmental damage to, 481
 Eastern Europe, 17th/early 18th centuries, 206–208
 medieval paradise gardens, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
 modernism, 413–416, 419
 parks as observed by American visitors, 337
 shopping malls, U.S., European arcades or *galleries* as model for, 463
 social reform and city planning, 404–416
 transportation and environmental issues, 506

INDEX

Eutopia – ferme ornée

- Eutopia, Geddes' concept of, 419
 Evans, Morgan "Bill," 466
 Evans, Sir Arthur (1851-1941), 57n15
 Evelyn, John (fl. 1643), 216, 231n2, 237, 332
 evergreen trees and shrubs, 88, 132, 228, 249, 279, 320, 325, 329, 330, 351, 385, 515
 evolutionary biology, 311, 419
 exaggerated perspective, 197
 Excellent Gardener (Kentei) (Yoshir[o]), 303
 exedra
 Belvedere Court, Vatican, 133, 134, 134, 143
 defined, 515
 Exeter, NH, 223
 exhibitions, *see* worlds' fairs
 existentialism, 502, 503
 the exotic
 architecture, in, *see* exotic structures
 Renaissance fascination with, 146
 Rococo premium on, 205
 vegetation, in, *see* exotic vegetation
 exotic structures
 architectural treatises on, 231n7
 Chamber's use of, 251, 261
 Fischer von Erlach's treatise on, 262
 Munich's *Englischer Garten*, 275
 exotic vegetation
 California, use in, 397
 Columbia University, Elgin Botanic Garden, NYC, 325
 Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, 245, 247
 Hampton Court, Queen Mary's Glass Case Garden at, 203
 Hungarian use of Turkish plant materials, 207
 Isola Bella, Lake Maggiore, 192
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 335, 336
 nineteenth century use of, 312, 314, 316, 321, 324, 329, 336
 Olmsted's fondness for trailing vines and lush tropical effects, 340, 352
 Petrarch's collection of, 128
 Repton's use of, 256
 Stourhead's 19th century overlay of, 280n16
 Versailles, 176
 Villa Borghese, 185
 expectation and surprise, *see* hide-and-reveal design
 Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 434, 436, 436–437, 438
 expositions, international, *see* world's fairs
 expressionism
 Gropius' abandonment of, 413
 surrealist, 446, 447–449
 expressive garden design, 18th century English, 235, *see also* eighteenth century English landscape parks
 scape parks
 extensa (spatial extension), Descartes' theory of, 26, 166, 173, 175, 178, 192, 193n2, 193n3, 453
 exurban sanctuaries, Greek, 59–60, 61, 62, 66, 68, 70, 71, 79, 96n3
 eyecatchers
 defined, 515
 gloriettes, 205, 205, 208
 Monticello, Jefferson's plans for, 269
 Rousham, 241
 statuary serving as, 208
 Stowe, 243
 Eyrie Garden, Seal Harbor, Maine, 396, 396
 Eyserbeck, Johann Friedrich (1734-1818), 274
- F**
 Fabian Society, 403, 405, 433n1
 Fabius Cunctator, 433n1
Fables (Aesop), 176
fabriques, *see also* *bagatelles*, *belvederes*, *folies* (follies), pavilions
 defined, 515
 French 18th century Picturesque, 261, 265, 266
Les Fâcheux (Molière), 172
 factory towns built by industrial philanthropists, 404, 409
 fairgrounds
 Gaudi's Park Güell and, 409
 theme parks, differentiated from, 465, 466, *see also* theme parks
 Fairview (formerly Yorkshipp Village), NJ, 417, 417, 420
 "fairylike" (*féerique*) style, 366
 Falconet, Étienne Maurice, 219
 Falda, Giovanni Battista, 137, 180, 184
 Fall of Man, concept of, 98, 99
 Fallingwater, 443, 449
 the falls, Middleton Place, VA, 227, 227
 family
 parks, enjoyment of, 339
 suburban development and, 450, 451, 457, 460–461
 Fan Kuan, 285
 fan-shaped urban plans, 76, 77
 Fangzhang, 282
 fantasy and landscape, 23–24, 457
 Bomarzo, 146
 Disney theme parks, 465
 imagination contrasted with fantasy, 263
 Parc Monceau, 262
 Fantasyland (Disneyland), 466, 467
 farming, *see* agriculture; *ferme ornée*
 Farnese family
 Alessandro (cardinal), 142, 181, 182, 184
 Caprarola, Villa Farnese at, 142, 145, 161, 181–184, 182, 183
 Chigi villa (Farnesina), purchase of, 193n20
 Farnesina, 135, 193n20
 Farnesina (Villa), 135, 193n20
 Giulia, wife of Count Orsini, 146
 Odoardo (cardinal), 184
 Palatine Hill, Rome, 184, 184, 185
 Paul III (pope, r. 1534-1549), 184
 Farnesina (Villa), 135, 193n20
 Farrand, Beatrix Cadwalader Jones, 376, 393–396, 398, 401
faubourgs
 Brooklyn as, 346
 defined, 515
 etymology of term, 124n22
 medieval Europe, 120–121
 Paris, 215, 364
 Faulkner Farm, Brookline, MA, 387–388, 388
Faust (Goethe), 233, 276, 312, 357, 358, 388, 472
 Faustinus, 89, 90
 Fazio, George (1912-1986), 495
 Fazio, Thomas Joseph (b. 1942), 494, 495
 Fazio, Vincent James (b. 1942), 495
 federal government-sponsored housing, 417, 418, 420
 Federal Housing Authority (FHA), 459
 federal public works programs, 424, 426, 494
 Federalist style, 221–230, 326, 331
 feeling, *see* sentiment/sensibility, concept of
féerique (enchanting and fairylike) style, 366
 Félibien, André (fl. 1674), 175
 Felice, Simone, 185, 186
 felicitious space, 503
 feminism, 403
 fencing
 Christian concepts of the paradise garden and, 101, 119
 ha-has, *see* ha-has
 NYC parks, 337
 rural and churchyard cemeteries, 335
 Sea Ranch, CA, 486
 Seaside, FL, 480, 486
- feng shui*
 Chinese practice of, 285, 293
 defined, 515
 earthworks of Maggie Keswick, 491
 Ferdinand Maria, elector of Bavaria, 205
 Ferdinand of Aragon (r. 1479-1504), 106, 108
 Fergusson, Peter, 18
ferme ornée
 defined, 515
 English eighteenth century landscape parks, 237, 245, 261
 Ermenonville, 264, 265
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 261, 264, 265–266
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 269, 270
 Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland, 497
 Monticello, 267, 269
 Moraine Farm, Beverly, MA, 350, 351, 351,

INDEX

ferns – fountains

- 352, 388
 origins of term, 279n10
 Parc Monceau's rustic farms, 262
 Poplar Forest, 270
 La Rotonda possibly qualifying as, 148
 Tew Lodge Farm, Oxfordshire, 316, 316–317
 Wörlitz, 274
- ferns, 184, 190, 382, 396, 439
 Ferrara, 154, *see also* Este family
 Ferriss, Hugh (1889-1962), drawings of, 424, 424
 ferroconcrete and development of
 sewage/water systems, 361
 Fertile Crescent (Tigris-Euphrates flood plain), 33, 34, 38
 festival centers, prehistoric, 51
 “festival markets,” 464
The Fête at Rambouillet (Blindman's Bluff: The Island of Love), Fragonard, 266, 266
The Fête at Saint-Cloud (Fragonard), 266
Fêtes de Versailles, 175
 feudalism
 Japan, 298, 305
 medieval Europe, 118, 121
 FHA (Federal Housing Authority), 459
 Ficino, Marsilio (1433-1499), 127–128
 Fillmore, Millard, 329
 Filoli, Woodside, CA, 398, 398
 Finland, 219
 Finlay, Ian Hamilton (b. 1925), 19, 497–498
 Firdawsi, 100
 fireworks at Vaux-le-Vicomte, 172
 firs, 182, 279, 325, 382
 “first nature,” *see* wilderness (“first nature”)
 Fischer von Erlach, Johann Bernhard (1656-1723), 204, 205, 231n7, 262
 fish generally, *see* animals
 fish ponds
 Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 Coleorton Hall, Leicestershire, 279
 medieval and Renaissance, 135, 135
 Roman, 90
 Rousham, 241
 Fishing Nets, Garden of the Master of the (Wang Shi Yuan), 290, 290–291
 Fitzgerald, F. Scott, 431
 Flagler, Henry, 400
 Flamengo Park, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 446
flâneurs and *flânerie*, 358, 359, 361, 471
 Fleishacker, Mortimer and Bella, 398
fleur de lys (iris), 101
 Flitcroft, Henry (1697-1769), 246
 floating dishes, Roman pools and dining
 arrangements for, 84, 88, 90, 93
 floating planting beds, 447
 flood control plains, Persian gardens serving
 as, 124n1
 Flora, 145, 234, 238, 246
Flora and Sylva (periodical), 379
 Florence, 79, 79, 120, 121, 127, 129, 130, 138, 186, 189, 214, 240, *see also* Medici family
 Florentia (Roman city at Florence), 79, 79
The Floricultural Cabinet (periodical), 314
 floriculture
 carpet bedding and bedding out, *see* carpet
 bedding/bedding out
 Egypt, 38
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th cen-
 tury, 184, 192
 Parc Monceau's flower marsh, 262
 Repton's revival of the flower garden, 256
 Versailles, 176
 Florida
 Celebration, 476, 476, 480
 early twentieth century landscape style, 376, 400–401
 Emerald Dunes Golf Course, West Palm
 Beach, 494, 495
 Palm Beach, 400–401
 Seaside, 479
 Spanish settlements in colonia America, 221
 Vizcaya, 400, 400
Florists' Magazine (periodical), 314
 flowers, *see* floriculture; specific types
 fluidity of place, 470, 504–508, 512
 Flushing Meadows, New York World's Fair at,
 430
 La Foce, Siena, 386
 Folie d'Artois, Bois de Boulogne, 263, 263
folies (follies), *see also* *bagatelles*, *belvederes*,
fabriques, *pavilions*
 defined, 515
 Parc de la Villette, 496
 Parc Monceau, Paris, 365
 La Fontaine, 172, 193n8, 333
 Fontaine-de-Vaucluse, 128
 Fontaine, Pierre-François-Léonard (1762-1853),
 363
 Fontainebleau, 155, 155, 157, 161, 165, 172, 178
fontaniers/*fontanieri*, 139, 140, 177–178, 515
 Fontana, Domenico (1543-1607), 151–153
 Fontanna, Giovanni, 180, 181
 Forbes, Alexander (fl. 1810-1862), 320, 320
 Forbidden City, Beijing, 285, 291, 291–293, 292
 forced perspective, Disneyland's use of, 465,
 466
 Ford Foundation, 454
 Fordyce, John, 257–258
 foreshortening, 198, 391
 Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, NY, 417–418,
 418, 423
 Forest Rock inscription, Suzhou Yunnan
 Province, 289
 Forestier, Jean Claude Nicolas (1861-1930), 385,
 436–437
 forests and forest scenery, *see also* woodlands
 and woodland groves and glens
 Biltmore, 352
 eighteenth century England, 248, 252
 Gilpin's appreciation of, 252, 252
The Formal Garden in England (Blomfield), 314,
 353, 379
 formal garden revivals
 Blomfield's advocacy of, 379–380
 France, 383–385
 Italianate revival in England and America,
 376, 379, 383–385
 Renaissance style frequently characterized
 as formal, 166
Formal Gardens in England and Scotland
 (Triggs), 386
 Fort Hamilton, NYC, 347
 fortifications, 22, 24, 213
 acropolis, *see* acropolis
 Aurelian walls, Rome, 149, 149
 bastions, 213, 215
 Central Park, NYC, 343
 “Cité Industrielle,” no military appurte-
 nances planned for, 407
 colonial American settlements, 221, 222
faubourgs, 121
 Greek *poli*, 59, 60, 67, 74
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th cen-
 tury, 181, 187
 London, 216
 Medici villas, 128
 medieval walled cities, 118–121
 Paris, 158, 215, 365
 Porta Nomentana, Rome, 151
 Roman villas, 86
 Rome, 149, 149, 151
 tearing down of, 121, 194, 208, 212, 213, 230,
 313, 345, 358, 377
 Vienna, 377
 Fortuna Primigenia, Sanctuary of, Praeneste
 (Palestrina), 80, 80–81, 82, 131, 134, 240, 241
 forum, Roman
 design and location, 82
 enclosed and inward-looking nature of, 60,
 75, 80, 82
 Florentia (Florence, Piazza della Republica),
 79
 medieval European reordering of, 120
 Renaissance Rome, landmarks of, 149, 149,
 150, 151
 Sitto's analysis of, 377
 Spanish colonial settlements based on, 221
 Foucault, Michel (1926-1984), 503
 fountains, *see also* watercourses
 Allied Bank Tower, 454
 Athenian fountain houses, 72, 78–79
 Bethesda Terrace, Central Park, NYC, 342,
 343

INDEX

Fountains Abbey – Frontinus

- breasts, figures with water streaming from, 131–132, 132
- Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
- Chinese Rococo, 212, 212
- colonial American gardens, 226
- Diana Fountain, Anet, 156, 156
- drinking fountains in parks, 323, 324, 324
- fontainiers/fontanieri*, 139, 140, 177–178, 515
- Fontana, Giovanni, 180, 181
- French 16th century garden style, 161, 163
- French *châteaux*, 16th century, 154, 154, 156, 156
- French Picturesque, 18th century, 262
- giocchi d'acqua*, *see* *giocchi d'acqua* (joke fountains)
- Greek *polis*, requirements of, 67, 69, 72, 73
- Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna), 125, 131–132, 132
- international influence of French and Italian styles, 17th and early 18th centuries, 203, 204, 206, 207, 210, 213–214
- Islamic gardens, 103, 105, 106, 107, 115
- Italian Baroque villas, 17th century, 182, 183, 189, 192
- joke fountains, *see* *giocchi d'acqua* (joke fountains)
- Le Nôtre, style of, 212
- nineteenth century, 320–321
- Paris, 17th century, 215
- Renaissance, 125, 126, 131–132, 136, 139–143, 140, 141, 144, 145, 161, 163
- Roman republic and empire, 81, 82, 82, 83, 83–85, 85
- Roman villas, 88, 90
- Rome, 17th century Baroque, 213–214
- Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
- Versailles, 173, 173, 174, 175, 175, 176, 177–178
- Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 330
- Fountains Abbey, 245, 245
- Fouquet, Nicholas (1615–1680), 169–172
- The Four Books of Architecture (I quattro libri dell'architettura)*, Palladio, 147–148, 195, 231n1
- Four Corners area, ancestral Puebloan settlements in, 50
- Four Rivers, Fountain of, Piazza Navona, Rome (Bernini), 214
- Four Winds, Temple of the, Castle Howard, 164n20, 244, 244
- fourfold (quadripartite) garden structure
- Christian/European, 98, 118, 121, 123
- Islamic, *see* *chahar bagh* or *char bagh* (fourfold/quadripartite Islamic garden structure)
- “fourth nature,” 469n1
- foxglove, 382
- foxhunting, 237
- Foxley, terraces at, 319
- Fra Angelico (fl. 1440–1450), 123
- Fragments on the Theory and Practice of Landscape Gardening* (Repton), 255, 256
- Fragonard, Jean-Honoré (1732–1806), 178, 266
- France, 22, 24
- American colonies, 221
- châteaux*, *see* *châteaux*
- China, English garden declared by French to be derived from, 261
- Chinese garden of Yuan Ming Yuan destroyed by, 212, 293
- England, rivalry with, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 261, 279–280n15
- Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 434, 436, 436–437, 438
- fleur de lys* (iris) as symbol of Kings of, 101
- formal garden revivals, 383–385
- Franco-Prussian War, 367
- French precursors of English garden style ignored by English, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 279–280n15
- French Revolution, *see* French Revolution
- Gilpin's influence, 253
- International influence of classical/Baroque style of, 126, 178, 194–220
- Italian Baroque, influence of, 165–166, 177
- Italian Renaissance, influence of, 126, 153, 154–163, 167
- jardin anglais*, *see* *jardin anglais*
- jardin anglo-chinois*, *see* *jardin anglo-chinois*
- Le Nôtre, *see* Le Nôtre, André (1613–1700)
- modernism, 434, 436–437, 438, 442, 451
- Neolithic stone and wood circles and megaliths, 30, 32
- Paris, *see* Paris
- Picturesque style in, 166, 233, 260, 261–266
- religious wars of 16th century, 158, 160
- Renaissance, 126, 154–163, 167
- Roman vs. French urbanism, 214
- Second Republic/Empire, 360
- seventeenth century, French classical gardens of, 165–179
- social reform and city planning, 406–408
- Somme, monument to Battle of, Thiepval, 498
- Third Republic/Communards, 361, 367
- Francini, Alessandro/Alexandre, 161, 161
- Francini family of hydraulic engineers, 161
- Francis I of France (r. 1515–1547), 155, 161
- Francis II of France, 157
- Franciscans, 120
- Franco-Prussian War, 367
- Frankfurt, Germany, 203, 369
- Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial, Washington, D.C., 485, 485
- Franklin Park, Boston, MA, 349, 350, 350
- Franz Josef I (emperor), 377
- Franzen, Marie Edman, 18
- Frascati
- Kent's visit to, 240
- Villa Aldobrandini, 161, 180, 180–181, 181, 185
- Frederick II of Prussia (1740–1786), 206
- free enterprise, *see* capitalism
- free will, *see* individual human autonomy and free will, concepts of
- freehold plots, rural cemeteries, 333, 334
- Freeway Park, Seattle, WA, 484
- freeways and interstate highways, 505–506
- French colonial revival in Louisiana, 475
- French, Daniel Chester, 369
- French Revolution, 196
- aristocratic landscaping tradition continued up until, 196
- emigration of participants to America, 229
- individual free will and autonomy, concept of, 358
- Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland, 497
- Paris, restoration of, 362
- Picturesque style and, 259, 261, 265
- Place Vêdomme's equestrian statue of Louis XIV toppled during, 331
- public space, popular entitlement to, 230
- Roman Catholic authority, undermining of, 331
- rural cemeteries, rise of, 333
- tourism on Continent, affecting, 252
- Wordsworth and, 277
- fresco paintings
- Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 186
- Italian Renaissance villas, 135, 135, 136, 136, 138, 145, 147
- Roman republic and empire, 60, 85, 87, 88, 89, 136, 138
- Sixtus V's Rome, Vatican Library, 151, 152, 152–153
- Fresnes, France, 168
- Freud, Sigmund (1856–1939), 312, 502–503
- Friar's Heel, Stonehenge, 30, 31
- Friedrich V (elector, Palatinate), 203, 204
- Friends of Our Native Landscape, 430
- Friendship, Temple of, Stowe, 242–243
- the Fronde and *frondeurs*, 174, 193n12
- the Front, Buffalo, NY, 347
- front porches
- Downing's home at Newburgh, 327
- Seaside, FL, 479
- suburban developments lacking, 460
- Fronteira, Palacio dos Marqueses de, Lisbon, Portugal, 211, 211
- Frontierland (Disneyland), 467
- Frontinus (Sextus Julius, c. 35–103 c.e.), 213

INDEX

fruit trees and orchards – geography

- fruit trees and orchards, 397
bouweries, New Amsterdam, 226
 Caprarola, 184
 Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 Downing on growing of, 329
 early twentieth century California, 397
 Islamic gardens, 97, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 115
 Jefferson's Monticello, 269
 medieval Europe, 120, 122
 Mount Vernon and George Washington, 228
pairidaeza as Persian term for hunting park or orchard, 97, 104
 Pliny's villa Tusci, 88
 Russia, greenhouse fruit production in, 317
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
- Fruits and Fruit Trees of North America* (Downing), 329
- Fujito Stone, 303
- Fujiwara clan, 298–299
- Fujiwara no Michinaga (966–1027), 298
- Fujiwara Yorimichi (992–1074), 298
- functionalism, 432, 434, 436, **442–455**
- funerary monuments, *see also* commemorative monuments
 caves, tombs as architectural versions of, 27, 33
 cemeteries, *see* cemeteries
 classical precedent of extramural burial, 333
 Crete, caves associated with burials on, 44
 Dionysus' tomb at Delphi, 65
 Egyptian pyramids, 35–36
 Egyptian tomb art, 38, 38
 Greek *polis*, 70, 74
 Hatshepsut, 40, 40–41, 41
 Islamic tomb gardens, 100, 112–115
 Jefferson, Thomas, 269, 271
 mausoleums, 244, 245, 517
 Menuhotep II, 40
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228, 331, 331
 mourning pictures, 332, 332
 Mughal tomb gardens, 112–115
 Neolithic stone, wood, and earth constructs, 32, 33
 nineteenth century, 313
 plant materials, symbolism of, 332
 private property, burial on, 333
 pyramids, 21, 27, 35–36, 36, 40
 Rousseau's tomb at Ermenonville, **263**, 264, 265, 331, 333, 335
 rural cemeteries, *see* rural cemeteries
- Furuta Oribe (1544–1615), 305
- fuschias, 439
- Fushimi Castle, 303, 308
- Futtenbach, Joseph, 203, 211
- Futura exhibit, New York World's Fair, 1939, 431–432, 459
- Futurism and Futurists, 374n1, 413
- G**
- Gabriel, Jacques-Ange (1698–1782), 215
- Gaelic poems of Ossian, 273
- Gaeta, 89
- Gaia, 44, 65
- Gaillon, 156
- Gainsborough, Thomas (1727–1788), 254
- Galaganatha temple, India, 37
- Galerie des Machines (Eiffel), exhibition halls, Paris, 367
- Galileo Galilei (1564–1642), 125, 166, 311
- galleries, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
- Gambara, Cardinal Giovanni Francesco (fl. 1566)
 crayfish as emblem of, 143, 145, 182, 193n18
 Villa Lante, 22, **142–145**, 143–145, 156, 161, 179, 181, 182, 193n18, 386, 388, 399, 401
- Gambarelli family as original owners of La Gamberaia, 189
- La Gamberaia, Settignano, 186, 189, 190–191, 399
- game, *see* animals
- game reservations and parks, *see* hunting parks
- Gameren, Tylman van (1652–1706), 207
- games, athletic, *see* sports and landscape
- Gans, Herbert, 461
- garages, 460–461, 462
- “garden” as word, etymology of, 124n14
- Garden Book, Thomas Jefferson's, 268, 269
- Garden Cities of Tomorrow* (Howard), 404, 407
- Garden City Association, 405
- garden city movement, **404–406**, 405
 British industrial philanthropists, model towns of, 404–406
 definition of garden city, 433n3
 Howard, Ebenezer (1850–1928), 316, **404–406**, 413, 417, 419, 422, 432
 Le Corbusier and, 414, 416
 Park Güell and, 409
 United States, 417, 419, 423, 431
- Garden Club of America, 393, 396
- Garden Club of America Bulletin* (periodical), 438
- Garden-Craft Old and New* (Sedding), 379, 379
- Garden of Eden, 98, 99, 100, 124n1, 332
- Garden Ornament* (Jekyll), 385
- garden ornaments
 modernism and, 434
 Olmsted on, 339
- The Garden* (periodical), 379, 381, 396
- garden suburbs, 1920's, 459
- Gardeners' Chronicle* (periodical), 378
- Gardener's Magazine* (periodical), 314, 315, 317, 318, 319
- Gardener's Magazine of Botany* (periodical), 314
- Gardenesque style, 312, 378, 389
 defined, 515
- Downing's advocacy of, 330
 Loudon's use of, 316
 Olmsted's dislike of, 339, 352, 353–354
 Repton's later use of, 319
- Gardening for Ladies* (Webb), 319
- Gardening Illustrated* (periodical), 379
- gardening manuals and periodicals generally, *see* publications
- Gardens are for People* (Church), 449
- Gardens for Small Country Houses* (Jekyll), 382
- Gardens in the Modern Landscape* (Tunnard), 442–444, 451, 484
- Gardner, Isabella Stewart, 386
- Gare de l'Est, Paris, 363
- Garfield (originally Central) Park, Chicago, IL, 348, 428, 428
- Garinish Island, Ireland, 386, 386
- Garnier, Tony (1869–1948), 403, 406–408, 438
- Garrison, William R., 393
- Garzoni family's purchase of Villa Garzoni, 187
- Garzoni (Villa), 186–189, 188, 189
- gaslight, *see* electricity and gaslight
- Gasworks Park, WA, 486
- gates, town, 119, 121, 151
- Gaudi, Antonio (1852–1926), 409–413
- Gauls, Attalid victory over, 77
- gazebos, *see* pavilions
- Ge/Gaia, 44, 65
- Geddes, Norman Bel, 431
- Geddes, Patrick (1854–1932), 418–419, 471, 510
- Genera of North American Plants* (Nuttall), 325
- General Council of Greek Orthodox and Roman Catholic churches in Florence, 1439, 127
- General Motors
 New York World's Fair of 1939, General Motors Pavilion at, 431
 role of big corporations in development of American landscape, 454
- Generalife, Granada, Spain, 106, 107–108, 108, 439
- Generelle Morphologie der Organismen* (Haeckel), 355n1
- Genesis, Book of, 98, 99, 312
- Geneva, Switzerland as idealized by Rousseau, 233, **263–264**, 267, 278
- Genghis Khan, 104, 291
- “the Genius of the Place,” 233, 234, 279, 279n1
- Genoa, 118, 240
- genre figures, 179, 187
- Genyou Park, 286
- geoglyphs, 54, 54, 55, 516
- Géographie universelle* (Vidal de la Blache and Deffontaine), 510
- geography
 cultural geography, 256, 471, 472, **510–511**
 Egypt vs. Greece, 43
 “flows, geography of,” 506, 506
 nineteenth century, 311

INDEX

Geological Evidences of the Antiquity of Man – Gothicism

- United States vs. England, 325
 urban planning, influence on, 418
Geological Evidences of the Antiquity of Man (Lyell), 481
 geology and landscape, 482–483, 488, 502
 geometry and geometric forms
 Boyceau on gardeners' need for instruction in, 163
 Cartesian rationality and French 17th century classicism, 165, 166–167, 169, 171, 173, 174, 261
 Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 353
 colonial revival style's use of, 396
 eighteenth century naturalistic garden style, use within, 234, 235, 237, 238, 240, 245, 261
 Euclid, 271
 formal garden revivals, 353–354, 379–380, 391
 French 16th century garden style, 161
 French Picturesque, 18th century, and, 264
 La Gamberaia, Settignano, 189
 Greece, ancient, 58, 59, 66, 71, 74
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 195, 196, 198
 Islamic gardens' preference for, 107
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 271
 monumental urbanism, 167
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 nineteenth century use of, 312, 313, 325
 Père-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 Renaissance, 128, 132, 146
 Roman use of, 85
 Savannah, GA, 226
 George, Henry (1839-1897), 402, 417
 George II of England, 218, 225
 George III of England, 315
 George IV of England, 257, 258–259, 315
 Georgetown (D.C.), 370
 Georgian style, 233
 American vernacular Tidewater Georgian, 267
 Federalist style, 221–230, 326, 331
 London, 217, 257–259
 neo-Georgian, 398, 420, 462
 Regency townscapes, 257, 257–259, 258
 Rococo aesthetic behind, 248
 Savannah, GA, 225
Georgics (Virgil), 234, 391
 Geppa-r|o| (Moon Wave Tower), Katsura Rikyū, 305, 306
 Gerbe, Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Germany
 Berlin, *see* Berlin
 Bohemia, 206
 commemorative monuments, 331
 environmental issues, 483
 Frankfurt, 203, 369
 French/Italian landscape tradition in seven-teenth/early eighteenth century, 203–206
 Gilpin's influence, 253
 Goethe, 273–277
 Gothicism, German, 273
 Heidelberg (Hortus Palatinus), 203, 203–204
 modernism, 413–414
 Munich, *see* Munich
 nationalism, movement towards, 330
 Repton's influence in, 259–260
 Romanticism, 273–277
 Volksgarten, *see* Volksgarten
 Weimar, 259, 273, 274, 413
Geschichte der Kunst des Altertums (History of the Art of Antiquity), Winckelmann, 273–274
 Gesvres, France, 168
 Getty Museum based on Villa of the Papyri, 88
 Ghirardelli Square, San Francisco, CA, 484
 Ghirlandaio, Domenico del (1449-1494), 129
 Ghyka, Princess, 190
 GI Bill (Servicemen's Readjustment Act), 459
 Giambologna, 177
 Giant Power, 420
 giant sequoia (*Sequoia gigantea*), 371
Li Giardini di Roma (Falda), 184, 185, 186
giardini segreti (secret gardens)
 botanical gardens, anticipating, 128
 defined, 516
 hortus conclusus (enclosed garden) becoming, 128
 Italian Baroque villas, 17th century, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 186, 189, 190, 191
 Italian Renaissance villas, 128, 129, 129
 Italianate revival style, 387, 388
 Vatican statue court, 138
 Gibbs, James, 242
 Gibson, John, 324
 Gien, abbot of Daigo-ji, 303
 Gilded Age America, 314, 326, 354, 355, 359, 368, 388, 393, 400
Gilgamesh Epic, 39
 Gill, Irving, 399
 Gilpin, William (1724-1804), 252–253, 277, 328, 329, 339, 354, 517
 Ginkaku-ji (Temple of the Silver Pavilion), 301, 302, 303, 309, 309
giocchi d'acqua (joke fountains), *see also*
 automata
 defined, 516
 English fascination with, 200
 French 16th century gardens, 161
 Italian Renaissance, 135, 145
 “Weeping Willow,” Chatsworth, Devonshire, 322
 Girard, François (1693-1732), 204, 204
 Girardin, Marquis de, Louis-René, Vicomte
 d'Ermenonville (1735-1808), 233, 264–265
 Romantic/Picturesque garden at
 Ermenonville, 233, 261, 264, 264–265, 265
 Rousseau's tomb at Ermenonville, 263, 263, 264, 265, 331, 333, 335
 Girling, Cynthia, 461
 Giulia (Via), Rome, 149–150
 Giulia (Villa), 135–137, 136, 137, 147, 149, 172, 185
 Giza, pyramids at, 36, 36, 40
 glass houses, *see* greenhouses
 glens, wooded, *see* woodlands and woodland groves and glens
 globalization, 23, 375, 470, 501n2
gloriettes, 205, 205, 208
 Glorious Revolution of 1688, 202, 279n14
 Glynde School for Lady Gardeners, 390
 Go-Mizunoo (1596-1680), 307, 441
 Goa, 211
 Goat Island, Niagara Falls, 351
 Godefroy, Maximilien (fl. 1835), 332
 gods and goddesses, *see* religion and landscape; specific gods and goddesses
 Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von (1749-1832), 233, 259, 273–277, 312, 357, 472
 Goldalming, Surrey, England, 380
 Golden Age, idea of
 classical world, 60
 eighteenth century, 233, 235, 239, 246, 264, 267, 275
 medieval period and paradise gardens, 99
 Renaissance, 126, 132, 138, 142, 143, 145
 Golden House (Domus Aurea) of Nero, Rome, 91, 125, 135
 Golden Pavilion, temple of (Kinkaku-ji), 300–301, 301, 302, 310n13
 Golden Section, 66, 96n5, 271
 goldenrod, 396
 Goldsmith, Oliver, 334
 Goldworthy, Andy (b. 1956), 487, 487
Golf Architecture (Mackenzie), 494
 golf course communities, 494
 golf courses, 399, 433n20, 471, 492–495
 Gomes, Olivio, 446
Gone With the Wind, garden design for, 399
 Goodhue, Bertram Grosvenor (1869-1924), 399
 goosefoot, *see patte d'oie* (goose foot); *trivio*
 Gordon, Peter, 225
 Gothicism
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, 239, 241, 243, 244, 245, 247, 250–251, 266
 eighteenth century French Picturesque, 262
 German, 273
 Jefferson's ideas for Gothic temple at Monticello, 269, 271
 medieval, 118, 120
 nineteenth century, 312, 319, 324, 328, 329, 336, 343, 401

INDEX

Goth's Column – Greenwich Village

- Goth's Column, Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 115
 "Government Rustic," 426, 427
 Governor's Palace, Williamsburg, VA, 226, 226
 the "graceful," 328, *see also* the beautiful
 the Graces, 131, 132
 grading
 Brown, "Capability," extensive regrading by, 240, 248–249
 Central Park, 341, 341
 Delaware Park, Buffalo, NY, 347
 Franklin Park, Boston, MA, 350
 ha-has, *see* ha-has
 Italian Renaissance villas, hillside siting of, 129, 133, 134, 135, 140
 pedestrians, grade separation of traffic for, 341, 341, 347, 350
 La Reggia, Caserta, lack of grade manipulations at, 192
 sunken grading, Roman, 81–82
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 172
 Versailles, 174
 grafting, 314, 320
 Graham, Robert, 485
 Gramercy Park, NYC, 337
 Granada, Spain, 105, 106–108
The Grand Canyon of the Yellowstone (Moran), 373
 Grand Central Parkway, 433n18
 Grand Cours, Paris, 215
 the Grand Tour, 194, 200, 240
 Grand Trianon, Versailles, 176
Grand Voyer, duke of Sully appointed as, 158
 Grande Galerie, Louvre, Paris, 158, 160
 Grandes Cascades, Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
 Grant, Douglas S. (1887-1981), 493–494
 grapes and vineyards
 Downing on, 329
 Islamic gardens, 108, 115
 medieval European walled gardens, 121
 Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
 Russian hothouse vines, 317
 Tuscan villas of 17th century, 187, 190
Graphic Regional Plan (RPA), 424
 Grasmere, 278, 278
 grass, *see* lawns
 Great Beaker, Fountain of the, Villa d'Este, 139, 140
 Great Bear Mound, Iowa, 53, 55
 Great Britain, *see* England/Great Britain
 Great Depression, 391, 393, 399, 421, 426, 432, 438, 449, 459, 462, 485, 494
 Great Dionysia, 61, 74
 Great Exhibition of 1851, London, and Crystal Palace, 313, 317, 324–325, 380
 Great Fire of London, 1666, 69, 216, 217, 224, 332, 346
The Great Gatsby (Fitzgerald), 431
 Great Hill, Central Park, NYC, 343
 great house defined for English landscape parks and estates, 516
 "Great House" (*herradura*), ancestral Puebloan cultures, 51–52
 Great Mosque, Córdoba, Spain, 105, 105
 Great Mother, *see* earth/mother goddesses
 Great Niche (Nicchione), Belvedere Court, Vatican, 134, 134
 Great North Road, Chaco, 51
 Great Panathenaia, Athens, 73, 74
 Great Serpent Mound, Ohio, 53, 53
 Great Smokies, 352
 Great Stove, Chatsworth, 322
 Great Wall of China, breach of, 283
 Grecian Valley and Temple, Stowe, 240, 247, 270
 Greece, ancient, 21, 58–79, 504–505, *see also* specific city-states
 acropolis, *see* acropolis
 agora, *see* agora
 Archaic period, 62, 72
 Athens, *see* Athens
 athletic games, 61, 64, 65, 67, 71, 73
 chora (regional space), 59, 61, 66, 70, 71, 74, 79, 96n3, 496, 504, 505
 "Cité Industrielle," Garnier's ideas for, 407
 classical period, 62, 75, 78
 colonial cities, 59
 Crete, *see* Crete
 Delphi, 63–65
 Epidaurus, 66
 exurban sanctuaries, 59–60, 61, 62, 66, 68, 71, 79, 96n3
 geography, effect of, 43
 Goethe and German Romanticism, 274, 275
 Hellenistic period and empire, 62, 74–79
 Minoan culture, 43–46, 61
 Mycenae, 27, 43, 46, 61, 68, 99
 Panhellenic identity, 61, 62, 63
 Persian invasions, 62, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72
 philosophy, importance of, 58–60
 polis, *see* polis
 prehistoric Greece, 43–46
 religion and landscape, 43–46, 58–60, 61–66
 Roman republic and empire contrasted with, 58, 59
 Sparta, 61, 73, 74, 75, 233
 Greek Orthodox church, 127
 Greek revival style, 324, 335
 Green, Andrew Haswell, 343
 Green Gables, Woodside, CA, 398, 398
The Green House Companion (Loudon), 318
 Green Park, London, 218
 green space
 commons, *see* common space
 community gardens, 508–509, 509
 London squares and parks, 217
 medieval European towns, 120
 New York City in the 1850s, 337–338
 parks, *see* parks
 Philadelphia, PA, 224–225
 public parks movement and, 322
 rural belts, *see* greenbelts
 Savannah, GA, 225, 226
 village greens, *see* New England village green
 Washington, D.C., 230
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 Green Water, Garden of (Zhu Mian), 286
 Green-Wood cemetery, Brooklyn, NYC, 313, 336, 337
 Greenacres, Beverly Hills, CA, 399, 399
 Greenaway, Kate, 376, 376
 Greenbelt, MD, 422
 Greenbelt Towns, 422, 459
 greenbelts
 Boston's Emerald Necklace as, 350
 garden city movement, 405
 Loudon's concept of, 316
 Olmsted and Vaux' concept of, 345–347, 417
 parkway systems as, 345–347, *see also* parkway systems
 regional planning and, 419, 421
 Greene, Charles Sumner (1868-1957), 398
 Greene, Henry Mather (1870-1954), 398
 Greenhills, OH, 422
 greenhouses
 Central Park, 342
 Columbia University, Elgin Botanic Garden, NYC, 325
 definition of conservatory, 515
 definition of greenhouse, 516
 Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266
 Downing on, 329
 exhibition halls, 313, 367
 Great Stove, Chatsworth, 322
 Hampton Court, Queen Mary's Glass Case Garden at, 203
 Kew, 313
 Loudon's designs, 316, 317
 Mount Vernon and George Washington, 228
 Parc Monceau, 262
 polyprosopic design, 317, 317
 public parks, 324
 Repton's use of, 256
 ridge-and-furrow (double meridian) design, 317, 322
 Russian use of, 317
 Victorian use of, 376, 381
 Ward's covered glass jars, 315
 Greensward Plan, Central Park, NYC, 338–339, 339–343
 greenswards, *see* lawns
 Greenwich Village, NYC, 477

INDEX

“gregarious” park space – Harrisburg

- “gregarious” park space, 342, 345, 352
 Gregory XIII (1566-1572), 142, 151, 164n11
 Grenville, Richard, 242, 247
 grid plans, 21, 24, 504, 505
 Annapolis, MD, 226
 Athens’ resistance to, 69, 78
 centuriation, 69, 79, 85, 267
 Contemporary City for Three Million Inhabitants (Le Corbusier), 414–415, 415
 diagonal boulevards imposed on, 368
 Egyptian gardens, 38
 Greece, ancient, 69, 69–70, 75–76
 Hellenistic empire, 75–76
 Hippodamian grid, 67, 70, 75, 504
 Japan, 297, 297
 Jeffersonian grid, 69, **267–268**, 268, 505
 medieval European towns, 120
 Miletus, 69, 69–70
 modernist use of, 453, 455
 monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213
 New Burying Ground, New Haven, CT, 334
 New England towns, 222–223
 New York City, 1811 grid plan for Manhattan, 345, 346
 nineteenth century, 313, 314
 Olmsted’s dislike of, 378
 Parc de la Villette, 496, 497
 Philadelphia, PA, 224, 224
 prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 70
 Roman urbanism, 79–82, 85
 Savannah, GA, 225
 Sitto’s dislike of, 378
 Spanish colonial settlements, 221–222
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Versailles, town of, 173, 174
 Washington, D. C., 229–230
 grilles, Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 172
 Groen, Jan van der (1650-1702), 197, 226
 Gropius, Walter (1883-1969), 413–414, 432, 434, 451
 Grosse Point, MI, 397
 Grosser Garten, Herrenhausen, 204, 204
 Grosvenor Square, London, 217, 217, 258
 grottoes, 21, 23
 Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 366
 cathedrals echoing, 121
 cave sanctuaries, as versions of, 27
 defined, 516
 eighteenth century use of, 233, 236, 237, 246, 247, 269, 276
 Fontainebleau, 155
 French 16th century gardens, 161, 161
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 262, 265
 Gaudi’s Park Güell, 410, 412
 Hadrian’s Villa, 91, 92, 93, 94
 Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125, 131
 international style of 17th/early 18th centuries, 200, 200, 201, 203, 211, 211
 Italian Baroque villas, 17th century, 182, 187
 Jefferson’s idea for grotto at Monticello, 269
 Lourdes, 412
 Naumkeag, 439
 nineteenth century cult of, 412
 nymphaea, *see nymphaea*
 Petrarch, 128
 Renaissance, 125, 128, 131, 132, 136–137, 137, 161
 Romanticism, 19th century, 132
 Sperlonga, Tiberius’ grotto at, 89–90, 95
 Twickenham, Pope’s grotto at, 128, 236
 types of, 132
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
 Versailles, 176, 176
 groves, wooded, *see* woodlands and woodland groves and glens
 Gruen, Victor (1903-1980), 463
Guardian Newspaper, Jekyll’s articles for, 381
 Güell, Eusebi (1846-1918), and Park Güell, 409, **409–413**, 410, 411
 Guévrikan, Gabriel (1900-1970), 436, **436–437**, 438, 442
 guide books and pamphlets, *see* publications
 Guillaume de Lorris (fl. 1230), 102
gul/gulshan/gulzar (rose/rose garden), 100
 Gunagxu, 288
 Guo Hsi, 282
 Gustav III of Sweden, 209, 210
 Guyot, Arnold Henry (1807-1844), 481
 gymnasiums
 Greece, ancient, **68–69**, 70, 77, 79
 nineteenth century public parks, 323
 Roman urbanism, 82
 Roman villas, 87
 “gypping,” 427
H
 ha-has
 Brown, “Capability,” 249, 251
 Claremont, 239
 creation and development of, 238
 defined, 516
 Great Dragon Ha Ha, Lower Portrack earthworks, 491
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 Repton’s abandonment of, 319
 Rousham, 241
 Stowe, 242
 Haag, Richard, 486
 Haas (Walter and Elise) Promenade, Jerusalem, 485
 Hades recreated at Hadrian’s Villa, 94–95, 96n17
 Hadrian
 Athenian Nymphaeum constructed under, 79
 French 17th century invocation of classicizing style of, 166
 philhellenism of, 79, 91
 Hadrian’s Villa, 21–22, 60, **90–95**, 92, 93, 95
 associative function of, 60
 axiality, 391
 Renaissance interest in, 125, 133, 138, 139, 145, 155
 Sissinghurst partly inspired by, 391
 theme park, compared to, 60
 Tyrannicides (Kritios and Nesiotes), copies of, 71
 Haeckel, Ernst (fl. 1866), 355n1
 Hagia Sophia, Istanbul, 114
 Haji Begum, 112
 halos (threshing floor) as center of early Greek drama, 66
 Halprin, Lawrence (b. 1916), 454, 483–486, 506
hameau defined, 516
 Hamilton, Charles (1704-1786), 245
 Hamilton, William (fl. 1806), 270, 274
 Hammersmith as 18th century center of nursery industry, 250
 Hammurabi (r. c. 1792-1750 b.c.e.), 34
 Hampstead Garden Suburb, 406, 406, 423
 Hampton Court, England, 196, 201, 203, 227, 250
 Han dynasty gardens, 282–284
 Hana no Gosh|o| (Flowery Palace), 300–301
 handbooks, gardening, *see* publications
 hanging gardens, *see also* terracing
 Babylon, 39–40, 41
 Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114, 115
 Hangzhou, 286, 291
 Hanson, A. E., 399, 400, 401
 Hapsburgs, 196, 206
 haptic nature of nomadic art and space, 57n9
 Harappa, Indus River Valley, 70
 Harborplace, Baltimore, 464
 Harding, James Duffield, 325
 Hardouin-Mansart, Jules (1645-1708), 173, 176, 177, 215
 Hardy, Tom, 485
 Hare Street, Romford, Essex, Repton’s cottage at, 255, 256
 harem gardens
 Shalamar, Kashmir, India, 111
 Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114, 115
 Harlay, Achille de, 161
 Harlem Meer, Central Park, NYC, 343, 343
 Harmodios (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71
 harmony
 cocinnitas, Alberti’s concept of, 128, 132
 design principle, as, 328
 eighteenth century’s movement away from harmony as garden concept, 232
 Harriman family, 426
 Harrington, earls of, 320
 Harrisburg, PA park system, 437

INDEX

Harrison & Fouilhoux – Hildebrandt

- Harrison & Fouilhoux, 430
Hart-Leap Well (Wordsworth), 278
 Hartham Park, Wiltshire, 385
 Harvard
 Boston's Emerald Necklace, acquisition of land for, 350, 351
 botanical garden, 325
 Bussey Institute, 393
 Eliot, Charles, 351
 Graduate School of Landscape Design, 414, 424, 434, 437, 442, 449, 451
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 334, 336
 Hatfield House, Hertfordshire, 320, 320
 Hatshepsut (r. c. 1478-1458 b.c.e.), funerary temple of, 40, 40-41, 41
 Haussmann, Baron Georges-Eugène (1809-1891), 472
 appointment as Prefect of Department of the Seine, 360
 Bordeaux, prefect of, 364
 dismissal of, 360, 367
 Paris as redeveloped by, 217, 359-367, 368, 375, 377, 378, 402, 403, 406
 squares designed by, 217
 Hawaii, botanical collecting in, 325
 Hawksmoor, Nicholas (1661-1736), 200, 244, 244
 Hawkwell Field, Stowe, 242, 243
 hawthorns, 237, 428, 429
 Hayden, Dolores, 473-474
 Haydn, Franz Joseph, 207
 Hayward, George, 341
 Hearst, William Randolph, 398-399
 "heart" place, contemporary Puebloan peoples, 54-55
 heart post (*shin no mihashira*), 296, 519
 heaths, 382
 heating systems
 nineteenth century, 314, 317
 Roman, 87
 hedges
 Alberti's theories on, 129
 boxwood, 88, 89, 114, 129, 130, 135, 145, 156, 161, 163, 174, 182, 189, 203, 210, 211, 228, 271
 clipped box, use of, 386
 defined, 516
 Downing on growing of, 329
 enclosure movement and, 237, 248
 French *châteaux*, 155
 hemlock, 387
 Italian Renaissance villas, 129, 130
 Jekyll's inspiration from native hedgerows, 379
 Oplontis, Villa of Poppaea at, 88
 palissades, *see palissades*
 Poplar Forest, 271
 Sutton Courtenay, Berkshire, 390
 Tuscan villas of 17th century, 187, 189, 190
 yews, 162, 170, 189, 201, 203, 227, 253
 Hedvig Eleonora, dowager queen of Sweden, 196, 209
 Heel Stone, Stonehenge, 30, 31
 Heian period (781-1185), 297-299, 305
 Heidegger, Martin (1889-1976), 503
 Heidelberg (Hortus Palatinus), 203, 203-204
 Hele Stone, Stonehenge, 30, 31
 Heliocline, 1939 New York World's Fair, 430, 431
 heliconia, 445
 Heliopolis, Egypt, 38, 42
 Hell Mouth, Bomarzo, 146, 146
 Hellenistic period and empire, 62, 74-79
 Helmle, Frank J. (1868-1939), 354
 Helphand, Kenneth, 461
 hemlock trees, 228, 387
 Hench, John, 466
 Henderskelf Castle, 244
 Henriette Adelaide of Savoy, 205
 Henry Clay, sinking of, 330
 Henry Croft Garden, Greenwich, CT, 397
 Henry Hudson Parkway, 433n18
 Henry II of France (r. 1547-1559), 155-157, 161
 Henry III of France, 157, 158
 Henry IV of France (r. 1589-1610), 153, 157, 159-161, 166, 178, 214, 217, 363
 Henry VIII of England, 257
 Hephaistos, temple of, Athenian agora, 73, 73
 Hera/Juno, 58, 62, 68, 68, 79
 Heracles/Hercules, 69, 139, 164n11, 170, 171, 181
 Heraion, Argos, 68, 68
 heraldic motifs, *see* monograms and heraldic motifs
 Herat, Afghanistan, 108
 Herbert, Philip, fourth earl of Pembroke (fl. 1630s), 201
 herbs
 medieval herb gardens, 122, 123
 parterres de broderie made out of, 161
 Herculaneum, 83-85, 216
 Herder, Johann Gottfried von (1744-1801), 273, 375, 376
 Hermann Ludwig Heinrich, prince of Pückler-Muskau (1785-1871), 259-260, 280n37, 280n38
 Hermes/Mercury, 69, 71, 131, 241, 242, 262
 Hermitage Museum, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 hermitages
 defined, 516
 eighteenth century landscape feature, as, 245
 Luisenkloster, 276
 Magdalenklaue, Nymphenburg, 206
 herms
 Athens, 71-73, 73
 Caprarola, 181, 182
 defined, 516
 Oplontis, Villa of Poppaea at, 88
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Herodotus, 48
 Heroes, Age of, 99
 heroes, landscape honoring, *see* commemorative monuments
 heroic allusion in eighteenth century English landscape parks, 241, 244, 247
 "heroic" design of golf courses, 494
An Heroic Epistle to Sir William Chambers (Mason), 251
 heroic monumentality, *see* monumental urbanism; monumentality
heroon (commemorative monument) of Theseus, 70
herradura ("Great House"), ancestral Puebloan cultures, 51-52, 516
 Herrenhausen (Grosser Garten), 204, 204
 Herriot, Édouard (1872-1957), 407
 Hertrich, Henry, 397
 Hesiod, 96n4, 99
 Hesperides, dragons guarding Garden of, 139, 164n11
 Het Loo, The Netherlands, 198, 198-199, 199, 203, 204
 heterotopology, 503
 Hetzendorf, Ferdinand (fl. 1770), 204, 205
 Hever Castle, 393
 Hewitt, Mattie Edwards, 396, 397
 Hezar Jarib, Isfahan, 117, 118
 Hidcote Manor, 390, 390-391, 397
 hide-and-reveal design
 Brown, "Capability," 249
 Japan, 305-306, 309
 Olmsted's interest in, 340
 La Reggia, Caserta, lack of variety and surprise at, 192
 Rousham, 240
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 169-172
 Via Giulia, 137
 Hideo Sasaki (b. 1919), 482, 484
 Hideyori, 304
 Hideyoshi (1536-1598), 303, 308
 hieroglyphs
 Egyptian obelisks, 41-43
 Mayan, 47-48
 neoplatonic interest in mystery religions, 131
 hierophany, spatial, 21-22, 27
 Higashiyama, villa of Ashikaga Yoshimitsu at, 301
 Highland Park Village, Dallas, TX, 462
 Highway Act of 1956, 457, 459
 highways generally, *see* roads, streets, and highways
 hiking and camping, 507-508
 Hildebrandt, Johann Lukas von (1668-1745), 204, 206
 Hill, J. W., 225

INDEX

Hillhouse – Hosack

- Hillhouse, James (fl. 1796), 334
 Hillsborough, CA, 460
 Hillside Club, Berkeley, CA, 398
 Hinduism
 axis mundi, use of, 28, 37
 Sezincote and Brighton Pavilion designed after Hindu style, 258–259
 temples, 27, 37, 37
Hints on Landscape Gardening (Prince Pückler-Muskau), 280n37
 Hipparchos (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71
 Hippias (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71
 Hippodamus (fl. 5th century b.c.e.) and Hippodamian grid, 67, 70, 75, 504
 hippodrome, Pliny's villa Tusci with garden shaped like, 88
 Hirschfeld, Christian Lorenz (1742-1792), 275, 276, 519
 Hispanic cultural heritage
 early twentieth century California and Florida, 367, 397–401
 Mission style, 398, 475
 modernist use of, 448
 resentment of appropriation of, 475
 historic preservation movement, 23, 24, 216, 472, **473–481**
 Arts and Crafts movement and, 375, 385, 393
 conservation vs. preservation, 473–474
 cultural heritage, preservation as, 473–474
 cultural identity, preservation as, 473, 474–475
 cultural tourism, preservation as, 475–476
 environmentalism and, 474
 Jekyll, Gertrude, 381–382
 New England towns, 223, 474–475
 new urbanism, 476–481
 Paris during French Revolution, 362
 restoration of historic landscapes, 320
 rural cemeteries, elements incorporated into, 333
 similarity of design in shopping centers, theme parks, cultural institutions, and historic districts driven by consumerism, 464
 social reform and city planning, 403, 404
 theme parks and theming, 467–468
 time as dimension of landscape, including, 473
 tourism and, 468, 472, 475–476, 511–512
 Tunnard's involvement with, 442
 historic urban circulation patterns resistant to change, 69, 214
 historical information obtained from aerial observation, 419
 historical time, Dreamtime as alternative to, 504
 historicism and historicization, 23–24, 25, 375, 377, 472, **474–475**
 Athens under Roman Empire, classical theming of, 78–79
 Catalanian revival and Park Güell, 409–413
 Edwardian/Country House Era gardens, 376
 English eighteenth century landscape parks, 239, 240, 246–247
 Hadrian's Villa, 91, 94–95
 nineteenth century, 312, 314, 319, 321, 324, 336
 shopping center and shopping mall architecture, 462
 theme parks, 458, 465, 466–467
 urban areas, 472, 475, 511–512
 historiography of the garden, 503
 history, modernist break with, 312, 406, 407, 414
The History of the Modern Taste in Gardening (Walpole), 279n12
 Hitchcock, Henry Russell (b. 1903), 433n8
 Hitler, Adolph, 414
 Hittites, 39, 43
 Hittorf, Jakob Ignatz (Jacques-Ignace) (1792-1867), 364
 Hively, Bev, 33
 Hoare, Henry, I, 245
 Hoare, Henry, II (1705-1785), **245–246**, 251, 259, 269, 307, 441, 497
 Hoare, Richard Colt (fl. 1780), 247
 Hobbema, Meindert (1638-1709), 264
 Hobhouse, Penelope, 392
 Hoffman, F. Burrall, Jr., 400
 Hoffmann, Josef (1870-1956), 413
 Hofgarten, Veitshöchheim, Munich, 206, 206
 Hogarth, William (1697-1764), 238, 248
 Hogarth's line of beauty, 238
H[o]j[o] gardens, 308
 Hold, Laura, 17
 holistic approach, importance of, 24–25
 Holland, *see* The Netherlands
 Holland, Henry (1745-1806), 251
 Holleran, Leslie G., 425
 Holles, Sir Thomas Pelham (later earl of Clare), 239
 Holliday, Peter J., 17
 holly, 203, 227, 228
 Hollywood, 458
 holm oak, 182, 185
 Holme, Thomas, 224
 Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 253
 Holt, Nancy (b. 1938), 18, 488, 489, 490, 490–491
 Holy Roman Empire, end of, 196, *see also* Austria; Germany
Home at Grasmere/The Recluse (Wordsworth), 278
 home entertainment, rise in, 450
 Home, Henry, Lord Kames (1696-1782), 275
 home ownership, American bias towards, 431, 459
 homeless, greenhouses as refuges for, 324
 Homer, 46, 48, 59, 60, 61, 64, 89, 90, 95, 96n4, 98–99, 236, 242, 273
 homes generally, *see* residences and housing
honden, Ise Shrine, 296
 H[o]nen-in, 309
 honeysuckle, 390
 Hooghe, Romeyn de (1645-1708), 198
 Hooker, William Jackson (1785-1865), 315–316, 356n23
 Hopewell Mounds, OH, 33, 48, 499
 Hopi, 52
 Horace, 86, 200, 234
 H[o]rai (Penglai), 282, 299
 Horn, Robert, 33
 hornbeam trees, 207
 Hornblower, Lewis, 324
horoi delimiting Athenian agora, 71
 Horowitz, Daniel, 17
 Horowitz, Helen Lefkowitz, 17
 horse chestnuts, 454
 horse gods Castor and Pollux, 151, 151
 horseback riding (equestrian) statues
 Marcus Aurelius, Campidoglio, Rome, 150, 150
 Peter the Great, 219
 Place Vêndome's equestrian statue of Louis XIV toppled during French Revolution, 331
 horseback riding paths in Central Park, 341, 341
Horticultural Journal and Florists' Register of Useful Information Connected with Floriculture (periodical), 314
 horticultural societies, 314, 327
 Linnaean Society, 247
 Massachusetts Horticultural Society, 331, 334
 Royal Horticultural Society (formerly Horticultural Society of London), 315, 317, 322, 325, 335
 Horticultural Society of London (later Royal Horticultural Society), 315, 317, 322, 325, 335
The Horticulturalist, 329, 330, 337
 horticulture, *see* plant materials
Hortorum viridariumumque elegantes et multiplicis formae (de Vries), 197, 197
Hortus Britannicus (Loudon), 318
hortus conclusus (enclosed garden)
 defined, 516
 giardano segreto (secret garden), becoming, 128
 paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 101
 seventeenth century abandonment of concept of, 194
Hortus Kewensis (Aiton), 315, 315
 Hortus Palatinus, Heidelberg, 203, 203–204
 Hosack, David, 268, 325–326

INDEX

Hoskins – imagineers

- Hoskins, William G. (1908-1992), 510, 511
hot air balloon ascents, Green Park, London used for, 218
Hôtel de Salm, Paris, 269
Hôtel de Ville, Paris, 364
Hôtel Royale des Tournelles, Paris, 159
hôtels
defined, 516
Place Royale (now Place des Vosges), Paris, 160
seventeenth century building of, 160, 168, 193n1
hothouses, *see* greenhouses
Houdon, Jean-Antoine, 262
houris, 100
House and Garden (periodical), 396
House Beautiful (periodical), 396, 438
House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, VA, 226
The House of Mirth (Wharton), 387
House of the Tree, Baghdad, 104
houses, *see* residences and housing
Houston, TX
Galleria, 463, 463, 464
Post Oak District, 463, 464
Transco Tower, 464
Woodlands development, overlay analysis of, 483
Howard, Charles, third earl of Carlisle, 148, 164n20, **241–244**, 245
Howard, Ebenezer (1850-1928), 316, **404–406**, 413, 417, 419, 422, 432
huaca (breath/life force), 47, 516
huaca (Inkan sacred place), 53
Hubbard, Henry Vincent, 259, 451, 456n29
Hudnut, Joseph, 451
Hudson, Edward, 382
Hudson's Bay Company, 325
Huguenots, 158, 161, 162
Huiyuan (c. 334-416 b.c.e.), 283
Huliang, 282
Hull House, 403
human sacrifices, Inkan, 53
humanism, 22, 25, **125–126**, 138
Baroque cityscape and, 213
Bomarzo, *sacro bosco* at, 146
Christianity and, 127, 131
classical world, 58, 274
eighteenth century English landscape parks and, 241, 247, 251
Erasmian, 203
French *châteaux*, 154, 155
Goethe, 276
iconography of, 138, 146
Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 167, 181, 181
Italian villas and villa gardens, 127–128, 130, 139, 147
love and beauty, concepts of, 128
medieval period, 119, 123
Northern vs. Italian, 203
Petrarch's definition of, 127
scholarship and education, Renaissance gardens as places of, *see* scholarship and education
Villa d'Este and Villa Lante, 138, 142–143, 146
Villandry, revival of French formal garden style at, 384
Wordsworth, 279
Humayun (fl. 1550), 112
Humboldt, Alexander von (1769-1859), 481
Hundred Fountains, Alley of the; Villa d'Este, 140, 141, 142
Hungary
Budapest, 369, 464
French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 206–207
Hunt, John Dixon, 16, 235, 501n38, 503
Hunt, Richard Morris (1828-1895), 351, 352, 354, 355
hunting connections of Paleolithic cave art, 29, 57n5
hunting parks
ancient Near East, 39
Bois de Boulogne, Paris, 364, 365, 365
Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
Chantilly, 265
China, 283
Esterháza, Hungary, 207
foxhunting, 237
French kings, individual preferences of, 158
Het Loo, Veluwe, The Netherlands, 198
Karlsruhe, 204, 204
Kent influenced by Italian villas with, 240
London's Regent's Park and Hyde Park, 257
Mount Vernon, VA deer park, 228
Persia, 39, 69, 83, 97, 103–104, 283
Picturesque nostalgia for, 253
Samarkand, 108
Schönbrunn, Vienna, 204–205, 205
Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 115
Versailles' origins as, 165, 172, 198
Villa Borghese, 185
Villa Lante at Bagnaia, 142
Huntingdon Gardens, San Marino, CA, 397, 397
Huntingdon, Henry, 397
hupingeh (middle heart place), 49
Husserl, Edmund (1859-1938), 503
Hutchinson River Parkway, 425, 433n18
hyacinths, 100, 184
Hyatt, Carol, 18
Hyatt, Gordon, 18
hybridization, 314
Hyde Park estate of David Hosack, NY, 326
Hyde Park, London, 218, 218, 257, 317, 325, 338, 365
hydrangeas, 190
hydrology and hydraulic machinery
classical world, 60, 93, 94
English 18th century landscape parks, 236, 248, 250
English late 17th/early 18th century gardens, 200
French 17th century classical gardens, 177–178
Paxton, Joseph, 322
Renaissance, 139, 140, 154, 161
Yuan Ming Yuan, China, 212
Hyères, Noailles garden at, 436, 436–437, 443
Hymettos, Athens, 74
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125, 126, 126, 131, **131–132**, 132, 137, 146, 154, 164n11, 195, 412
I
I Tatti (Villa), Settignano, 386, 386
Ibn Rushd (Averroes, 1126-1198), 104
ice houses, 262, 266, 329
ice-skating, use of park lakes for, 324, 342, 344
Iconographia Rustica (Switzer), 237, 279n10
iconography, *see* allegory and symbolism; monograms and heraldic motifs
Iconologia: or Moral Emblems (Ripa), 235
Ida (Mount)
Phaistos aligned with, 45
sacred cave of Zeus on, 44, 44, 511
ideal form, classical concept of, 59, 132
“idealists,” 389
The Idle Shepherd Boys (Wordsworth), 278
Ieyasu (1542-1616, Tokugawa shogunate), 304, 307
Il Brolino, Montecito, CA, 400, 400
Île de la Cité, Paris, 160, 160–161
ilex trees, 132, 182, 189, 190
Ilford Manor, Wiltshire, England, 385, 385
Iliad (Homer), 46, 61, 99, 236
Illinois
Cahokia wood circle and earthworks, 32, 32, 48, 49
Chicago, *see* Chicago, IL
Lincoln Memorial Garden, Springfield, IL, 429
Riverside, **348**, 348, 405, 412
illustration
aquatint method of printmaking, 252
botanical, 252, 314, 315
Gilpin, William, 252–253
lithography, 372
perspectives, Repton's and Kent's use of, 255
Repton, Humphrey, 255
Illyria, 75
Innaculin, Garinish Island, Ireland, 386, 386
imagination, 18th century valuation of, 247–248, 252, 263–264, 273, 277, 279
imagineers, Disney theme parks, 250, 458, 465

INDEX

immigrants – Italy

- immigrants
 Central Park as public works project assisting, 338
 recreation as form of acculturation for, 337, 342, 417
- Immortal Poets, Hall of (Shisendo), 308, 309
- Imperial Beijing, 285, 291, 291–293, 292
- Imperial Mosque, Isfahan, 117
- Imperial War Graves Commission, 389
- Impressionism and the urban landscape, 359, 359, 362, 375
- “improvement” as landscape concept, 247, 248, 280n19, 464–465
- The Improvement of Towns and Cities, or the Practical Basis of Civic Aesthetics* (Robinson), 368
- Independence Hall (Philadelphia), reproductions of, 473, 473
- Index Stone, Stonehenge, 30, 31
- India
 Alexander the Great’s campaigns, 75
 Anglo-Indian style, 383
 Chandigarh, 416
 Harappa, 70
 Islamic paradise gardens, 108–114
 Kashmir, gardens of, 110–111
 Mohenjo-Daro, 70
 Mughal empire, 108–115
 Sezincote and Brighton Pavilion designed after Hindu style, 258–259
 temples of, 37
 Timurids, under, 108–110
 tomb gardens, Mughal, 112–115
- Indian Dunes, Lake Michigan, 430
- Indiana state parks, 426
- Indians, American, *see* Native Americans
- individual human autonomy and free will, concepts of, 67, 128, 130, 273, 311, 312, 327, 332, 334, 358, 422
- Indo-Europeans, 46
- industrial philanthropists, 318, 404, 409, 426
- Industrial Revolution, 23, 24, 25, 233, 247, 279, 312
 alienating effect of machine age, ambivalence about, 328, 357–358, 375, 388
 Haussmann’s Paris, 217, 359–367, 368, 375, 377, 378, 402, 403, 406
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
 urban monumentalism and, 357–359
 Wordsworth and, 277
- Inferno* (Dante), 143, 409
- informal style, 389, 398
- Inka, 52–53
- Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440–442, 441, 442
- Innocent III, pope (r. 1484–1492), 133
- Innocent VIII, pope (r. 1484–1492), 133
- Innocent X, pope (r. 1644–1655), 150, 186
- An Inquiry into the Changes of Taste in Landscape Gardening* (Repton), 255–256
- inscriptions in rock, China, 289, 289
- Institute of Landscape Architects, 389–390
- Instruction pour les jardins fruitiers et potagers* (Quintinye), 195
- insulae*, Roman urbanism, 79
- intellectual ideas and landscape, *see* philosophy and landscape
- Interborough Parkway, 433n18
- international expositions, *see* world’s fairs
- international style based on French and Italian classicism, 17th/18th century, 126, 178, 192, 194–220
- International Style, modern, 416, 433n8
- International Urban Exhibition, Lyons, 407
- interstate highways and freeways, 359, 432, 505–506
- intricacy as Picturesque design value, 254
- An Introduction to the Study of Landscape Design* (Hubbard and Kimball), 259, 451
- Inuit spatial representation, 57n1
- Les Invalides, Le Corbusier’s admiration for, 414
- Ionic order, 147, 197
- Ireland
- Ilaculin, Garinish Island, 386, 386
- Neolithic stone and wood circles and megaliths, 32
- irises, 101, 429
- Iron Age, 99
- iron, wrought and cast, developments in, 256, 313–314, 317, 324, 335, 341
- irrigation
- AthenF2p
- olonial settlements, 221
- Isabella I of Castile (r. 1474–1504), 106, 108
- Isamu Noguchi Garden Museum, Long Island City, 437
- Ise Shrine, 296, 296–297
- Isfahan, city of, 115–118, 116–117, 391
- Ishikawa Jōzan (1583–1672), 308
- Ishin-S(u)den (1564–1632), 308
- Ishtar Gate, Babylon, 41
- Islam, 22, 95, 97–124
 axis mundi, use of, 28
 classical ideas, preservation by Arab scholars of, 58
 exotic structures, architectural treatises on, 231n7
 figurative representation, avoidance of, 107, 210
 fourfold garden structure, *see chahar bagh or char bagh* (fourfold/quadripartite Islamic garden structure)
 India, paradise gardens of, 108–114
 Isfahan, gardens of, 115–118, 116–117, 391
 Kashmir, gardens of, 110–111
 late nineteenth/early twentieth century inspiration from, 385
 medieval period, 22, 97, 99–100, 102–118
 modernists influenced by, 436, 439, 447, 449
 Mughal tomb gardens, 112–115
 Naumkeag inspirations drawn from, 439
 origins of, 104
 paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97, 99–100, 102–118
parterre style influenced by tilework of, 197, 197
 Persia, *see* Persia
 Portugal in 17th/18th century, influence on, 210–211
 quadripartite garden structure, *see chahar bagh or char bagh* (fourfold/quadripartite Islamic garden structure)
 raised viewing platform in gardens, 100, 103, 108, 112, 115, 116, 515
 Spain, Islamic, influence of, 104–108, 210–211, 367, 397–401, 439
 tilework, 103, 105, 115, 117, 197, 210–211, 211
 Timurid empire, 108–110
 tomb gardens, 100, 112–115
 Turkish gardens, 108–110, 114–118
 watercourses in gardens, importance of, 99–100, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 111, 112, 115, 117, 118, 210–211, 391
- islands as landscape elements
 Birkenhead Park, Liverpool, 323
 Blenheim, 250
 Chicago World’s Fair (World’s Columbian Exposition of 1893), 354
 Chinese, 282
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 262, 263, 265
 Goat Island, Niagara Falls, 351
 Isle Royale, Versailles, 176
 Japan, 297, 299, 308
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345
 Rousseau’s tomb at Ermenonville and copies of, 263, 265
 Villa Lante, 145
 Wörlitz, 274
- Isle Royale, Versailles, 176
- Isola Bella, Lake Maggiore, 189–192, 192, 400
- Israel, 485
- Istanbul, Constantinople renamed as, 114
- Italian Villas and Their Gardens* (Wharton), 387, 393
- Italianate Gardens* (Platt), 386
- Italy, 24, *see also* specific cities, sites, and districts
 Baroque style, 126, 146, 165–166, 167, 179–192, 194–220
 “the beautiful” style and architecture, 328
 Campania, *see* Campania
 change in villa design between 16th and 17th centuries, 179, 185, 192
 Country Place Era American and British gar-

INDEX

iwakura – Juktas

- dens, 376, 379, 385–388, 389
 early twentieth century California and Florida
 influenced by, 367, 397–401
 eighteenth century English landscape parks,
 Italian antecedents of, 279n14
 eighteenth century landscapers influenced
 by travels in, 240, 246
 Florence, 79, 79, 120, 121, 127, 129, 130, 138,
 186, 189, 214, 240
 French 16th century gardens, Italian
 Renaissance influence on, 126, 153,
 154–163, 167
 French 17th century classical style, Baroque
 influence on, 165–166, 177
 French 17th century classical style, influence
 of, 167, 179
 International influence of classical/Baroque
 style of, 126, 178, 192, 194–220
 Le Nôtre's trip to, 177
 Milanese modernism, 413
 modernist use of style of, 439, 449, 451
 Naples, *see* Naples
 nationalism, movement towards, 330
 nineteenth century revival of Italianate gar-
 dens in England, 320, 324
 Renaissance, 125–153
 Rococo style, 179–192
 Rome, ancient, *see* Roman republic and
 empire
 Rome, post-classical, *see* Rome
 Siena, 120, 120, 178
 villas and villa gardens, *see* villas and villa
 gardens
- iwakura*, 295, 296, 516
ivan defined, 516
- J**
 Jackson, Helen Hunt, 398
 Jackson, J. B., 19
 Jackson, John Brinckerhoff (1910-1996), 510–511
 Jackson, William H. (1843-1942), 372–373
 Jackson Park, Chicago, IL, 349, 352
 Jacobean style, 19th century revival of, 320
 Jacobs, Jane, 432, 476, 477, 480, 506
 Jade Belt Bridge (Yu Dai Qiao) or Camel's
 Hump Bridge, Yi He Yuan, China, 294, 294
 Jalalabad, 108
 James, Daniel L., 398
 James, Henry, 371, 386, 393
 James I, 200, 203
 James II, 203
 James River plantations, Virginia, 227
 James, William, 218
 Jamestown, VA, 222
 Janhangir (r. 1607-1627), 110
 Janiculum Hill, Rome
 Fontanone dell'Aqua Paola, 213
 San Pietro in Montorio, *tempietto* at, 133
- Japan, 23, 24, 279, 281, **295–309**, *see also* specif-
 ic sites
 California designers of early twentieth centu-
 ry influenced by, 376, 398
 China, influence of, 294, 295, 297, 299, 300,
 301
 Edo period, 304–309
 Heian court style, 297–299, 305
 Hideyoshi style, 303
 isolationist policies of, 295, 309
 Kamakura gardens, 299–300
 Katsura Riky(u), 304–307
 McHarg influenced by, 482
 modern gardens, 295, 309
 modernism, influence on, 434, 439, 441,
 442, 443, 444, 453, 455
 Muromachi gardens, 299, 300–302
 Nara court style, 297
 Sen no Riky(u) (tea ceremony gardens),
 303–304
 Shinto sanctuaries, 295–297
 shoji screens, 455
 Shugakuin Riky(u), 307–308
 Western style, influence of, 309
 Western style, influence on, 279, 295, 302,
 309, 376
- jardin anglais*, 233, 238, **261–266**
 defined, 516
 European adaptations of, 17th/early eigh-
 teenth century, 207, 209, 210
 Forestier's use of legacy, 385
 formal gardens revived in place of, 383, 384
 Gaudi's Park Güell referencing, 412
 nineteenth century, 312
 Russia, 210
- jardin anglo-chinois*, 207, 233, **261–263**
 Chambers, Sir William, 251, 261, 262
 defined, 516
 Désert de Retz more personal than, 266
 Parc Monceau, 262–263
- jardin d'architecture*, 384
Le Jardin de plaisir (Mollet), 161, 195, 206, 208
 “Jardin d'Eau et de Lumière” (“Garden of Water
 and Light”), Exposition Internationale des
 Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes,
 1925, 436, 436
- Jardin des Pins, Fontainebleau, 155
 Jardin des Plantes, Paris, 268, 326
 Jardin d'Ornement, Villandry, 384, 384
 jasmine, 102, 115, 117
 jazz, modernism influenced by, 451
 Jean de Meung (fl. 1270), 102
 Jeanneret, Charles Édouard, *see* Le Corbusier
 Jeanneret, Pierre, 416
 Jefferson Memorial, Washington, D.C., 359, 369
 Jefferson, Peter (father of Thomas), 267
 Jefferson, Thomas, 233, **267–273**
 botanical discoveries and research, 268
- Downing and, 326, 327
Julie, ou La Nouvelle Héloïse (Rousseau),
 reading of, 264
 Loudon's admiration for, 316
 Monticello, 148, 267, **268–270**, 269, 273
 national (Jeffersonian) grid, 69, **267–268**,
 268, 505
 Palladio, influence of, 148, 267, 269, 271
 Poplar Forest, 268, **270–271**, 271, 273
 rural values and anti-urbanism, 86, 267, **270**,
273, 278, 327, 345
 Stowe visited by, 247
 University of Virginia, 271–273, 272
 Washington compared to, 228
 Washington D.C., plan for, 230
- Jekyll, Caroline, 386
 Jekyll, Gertrude (1843-1942), 256, 314, 376, 379,
380–383, 385, 386, 387, 389, 390, 391, 392,
 396
 Jellicoe, G. A., 182, 188, 190
 Jencks, Charles (b. 1939), 18, 491, 491, 499
 Jenkin's Hill, Washington, D. C., 229, 230
 Jenny, William LeBaron, 348
 Jensen, Jens (1860-1951), 427–430, 482
 Jerusalem, 485
 Jesuits in China, 211, 261, 293
jeu de bague (maypole-carousel), Parc
 Monceau, Paris, 262
 Ji Cheng (b. 1582), 287–288
 Ji Chun Yuan (Garden of Joyous Spring), 293
 Jia family, *The Story of the Stone*, 288, 289, 290
 Jiajing (r. 1522-1566), 292
jie jing (borrowed scenery, China), 283, 287, 293,
 514, 516, *see also* borrowed scenery
 Jin dynasty, 286, 291
 Jish|o|-ji, 301
 Joc Florals, 409
 J|o|do Pure Land Buddhism, 300, 309
 Jodry, Jean-François, 496
 Johns, John, 195
 Johnson, Philip (b. 1906), 433n8
 Johnston, Lawrence, 390–391, 393
La Joie de vivre (*The Joy of Life*), Lipchitz, 437
 joke fountains, *see* *giocchi d'acqua* (joke foun-
 tains)
- Jones Beach, Long Island, NY, 426, 426
 Jones, Inigo (1573-1652), 200, 200, 201, 216
 Jones, Owen, 380
 Jones, Robert Trent (b. 1906), 494
 Jones's Wood, NYC, 337
Journal of the American Institute of Architects
 (JAIA), 420
 journalists, *see* writers and journalists
 journals, gardening, 314, 378–382, 396, *see also*
 specific periodicals
 Judaism, 35, 41, 97, 98, 103, 124n1, 281, 312, 482
 Jujol, Josep Maria, 411
 Juktas (Mount), Crete, 45

INDEX

Julie – lakes

- Julie, ou La Nouvelle Héloïse* (Rousseau), 264, 265, 273, 280n44, 280n48
- Julius II, pope (r. 1503-1513), 133, 135, 138, 149
- Julius III, pope (r. 1550-1555), 134, 136, 138, 139
- July Column, Place de la Bastille, Paris, 363, 363
- Jung, Carl (1875-1961), and Jungian psychology, 25, 28, 32, 56, 484, 503
- Juno/Hera, 58, 62, 68, 68, 79
- Jupiter, *see* Zeus/Jupiter
- Jurakutei, 303
- Jurchen Tartars, invasion of China by, 285–286
- Jussieu, Antoine-Laurent de (1748-1836), 316, 318, 355n3
- Jussieu, Bernard de (1699-1777), 316, 318, 355n3
- K**
- Kabul, Afghanistan, 108
- Kahn, Louis (1901-1974), 454, 482
- Kaifeng, 285, 286
- Kakotopia, Geddes' concept of, 419
- Kamakura period (1185-1333), gardens of, 299–300
- Kames, Lord (Henry Home, 1696-1782), 275
- kami*, 296, 310n2, 516
- kampaku* defined, 516
- Kandinsky, Wassily (1866-1944), 451
- Kant, Immanuel (1724-1804), 358
- kare sansui* (dry gardens/cascades), 300, 300, 302, 302, 308, 516
- karikomi* defined, 516
- Karl August, duke of Weimar, 274, 276
- Karl Theodor, elector of Munich, 275
- Karl Wilhelm, Margrave of Baden-Durlach, 204, 212
- Karlsruhe, 204, 204, 212
- Karnak temple complex, 40
- Karson, Robin, 439
- Kashmir, gardens of, 110–111
- Kastalian Spring, Delphi, 64, 65, 96n4
- Katsura Riky(u), 304, **304–307**, 305, 306
- Kaufmann, Edgar J., 449
- Keats, John, 277
- Kennedy, Frances H., 17
- Kennedy, Roger G., 17
- Kensington Palace and Gardens, London, 218
- Kent, Adaline, 451, 451
- Kent, William (1685-1748), 167, **238–241**, 246, 248, 254, 255, 279–280n15, 279n14
- Kentucky
- Cave Hill cemetery, Louisville, 337
 - Olmsted's park designs for Louisville, 351
- Kephalaria Springs, 79
- Kerameikos cemetery and potters' district, Athens, 71, 74, 333
- Keswick, Maggie (1941-1995), 491, 491–492
- Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens at, 250, 251, 313, **315–316**, 317, 317, 320, 329
- Khafre, pyramid of, 36, 36
- Khosrow I Anushirvan (r. 531-579 c.e.), 104
- Khubilai Khan, 282, 291, 310n9
- Khufu, pyramid of, 36, 36, 367
- Kiley, Daniel Urban (b. 1912), 179, 438, 451, 453–454, 455
- Kimball, Theodora, 259, 451, 456n29
- Kinderberg, Central Park, NYC, 343
- kinetic nature of place, 504–508, 512
- King, Clarence, 372
- Kinkaku-ji (Temple of the Golden Pavilion), 300–301, 301, 302, 310n13
- Kinugasa-yama (Silk-Hat Hill), 301
- kiosks, Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 115, 115
- Kip, Johannes (1653-1722), 201, 202, 203
- kirei sabi*, 305, 307, 516
- Kirkharle village and Hall, 248
- Kitayama (North Hill), 300–301
- kitchen gardens, *see also* vegetable gardens
- colonial America, 226, 269
 - Jefferson's Monticello, 269
 - medieval, 120, 121–123, 122
 - modern centrality of kitchen, 461
 - potagers*, 178, 384, 384, 518
 - Repton on, 256
 - Versailles, garden manual of head kitchen gardener of, 195
- kivas*, 21
- cave sanctuaries, as representations of, 27
 - cosmic axiality of, 47
 - defined, 516
 - pre-Columbian Americas, 47, 49, 49, 50, 51, 51
 - Puebloan peoples, contemporary, 55
- Knight, Richard Payne (1750-1824), **253–254**, 255, 317, 442, 517
- Knight, Thomas Andrew (1759-1838), 317
- Knobelsdorff, Georg Wenzeslaus von (fl. 1745-47), 206, 206
- Knossos, Crete, 45, **45**, 511
- knot gardens
- Bacon's disdain for, 199
 - colonial American gardens, 226
 - defined, 516–517
 - Hatfield House, Hertfordshire, restoration at, 320, 320
 - Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna), 131
 - Naumkeag, 439
 - nineteenth century revival of, 320
- knowledge, modern trend towards compartmentalization of, 24–25, 26, 54
- Knyff, Leonard (1579-1649), 201, 202, 203
- klojan*, 300
- Kobori Ensh(u) (1579-1647), 305, 307, 308
- Koch, Edward I., 16
- Koch[o]* (*Butterflies*) from The Tale of Genji (Tosa Mitsuyoshi), 298
- Kogaku (S[o]k[o]) (1464-1548), 302
- Kokedera (Moss Temple), 300
- Kokei Garden (Tiger Glen), 303
- kokoro* defined, 517
- Kolbe, Georg, 435
- Konchi-in, 308, 308
- Kore/Persephone/Proserpina, 29, 70, 95, 101
- Korea, 297
- Korycian Cave, Delphi, 64
- Kos, shrine at, 80
- Kostoff, Spiro, 16, 80
- Krier, Leon (b. 1946), 479
- Krinsky, Carol, 17
- Kritios (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71, 71
- Kronos, 44
- Kropotkin, Peter (1842-1921), 402, 422
- Kuhn, Jonathan, 19
- Kunming Lake, 293, 294
- Kyoto as capital of Japan, 297
- L**
- La Chaise, Père François de, 333
- La Fontaine, 172, 193n8, 333
- La Tour d'Auvergne, Madeleine de (Bourbon princess), 156
- La Vallière, Louise de, 172, 175, 193n10, 193n14
- Laborde, A. de, 265, 266
- Labyrinth at Knossos, Crete, 45, 45
- the Labyrinth, Versailles, 176
- Lafayette, Marquis de, 268
- Lafayette Square, Washington, D.C., 369
- lagoon, Jackson Park, Chicago, IL, 349, 352–353, 353
- Laguna West, CA, 478, 478
- Lake District, Northern England, 252–253, 273, 278–279
- Lake Michigan, 348–349
- lakes, *see also* specific lakes
- axis mundi and, 28
 - Beijing, 291
 - Bois de Boulogne, Paris, 263, 365
 - Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 366, 366
 - Central Park, 340, 342, 342, 343
 - China, 286, 293
 - Dal, Kashmir, India, 110, 111
 - Delaware Park, Buffalo, NY, 347, 348
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 246, 250, 250
 - French Picturesque, 18th century, 262, 263, 265, 365
 - Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440, 441
 - Japan, 297, 299, 301, 307, 308
 - Laurel Lake views from The Mount, 387
 - nineteenth century parks, 322, 323, 324
 - Paxton's park designs, 322, 323
 - pre-Columbian Americas, 47
 - prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 28
 - Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344
 - sacred sites, as, 21, 47
 - Serpentine, Hyde Park, London, 365

INDEX

Lakewood – L'Enfant

- Titicaca, 52, 52–53
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 330
 Lakewood, CA, 459
lanai defined, 517, *see also* loggias
 Lançut, Rzeszow, Poland, 208, 208
 land art, *see* Earthworks
 Land Ordinance of 1785, 267, 268
The Land (Sackville-West), 391
Landscape, A Didactic Poem (Knight), 253
 landscape architecture, coining and use of term, 330, 349, 355–356n15
Landscape Architecture (periodical), 438
 landscape design, eighteenth century development of concept of, 235, 239
Landscape for Living (Eckbo), 452, 511
 landscape gardening, coining and use of term, 255
Landscape Near Rome with a View of the Ponte Molle (Lorrain), 236
Landscape (periodical), 510
 Lane, Franklin K., 373
 Langley, Batty (1696-1751), 228, **237–238**, 321
 Lansdown Crescent, Bath, 257
 Lante family, Villa Lante named for, 142
 Lante (Villa), 22, **142–145**, 143–145, 156, 161, 179, 181, 182, 193n18, 386, 388, 399, 401
Laocöon and His Sons (Agesander, Athenodorus, and Polydorus), 90
 Lapi, Zanobi, 189
 Las Vegas, theming of, 458, 458
 Lascaux, 29
 Latapie, François-de-Paule (1739-1823), 261
latifundia (large rural establishment), 86
 Latin America
 botanical collecting in, 315
 Magic Realism, 472
 modernism, 432, 434, 444–449
 Portugal's wealth derived from, 17th/18th century, 210
 pre-Columbian, *see* pre-Columbian Americas
 Latin language, Renaissance use of, 127
 Latona Fountain, Versailles, 174, 175, 176, 193n13, 193n12
 Latrobe, Benjamin Henry (1764-1820), 272
 Laura, Australia, caves at, 29
 laurel, 62, 65, 228, 268, 330, 351
 Laurel Hill cemetery, Philadelphia, 336
 Laurelton Parkway, 433n18
 Laurentinum (Pliny's *villa maritima*), 87, 89, 126, 129, 235
 lawn mower, invention of, 313, 319, 319
 lawns
 bowling, *see* bowling greens
 Central Park, NYC, 341
 Coleorton Hall, Leicestershire, 279
 definition of *tapis vert*, 519
 English eighteenth century landscape parks, 238
 Italian Renaissance villas, 130
 Jeffersonian, 270, 271, 272
 Mount Vernon, 229
 nineteenth century, 313, 319–320
 Olmstedian lawns and meadows, 341, 344, 345, 350
 parterres de broderie made out of clipped grass, 161
 parterres of grass at Poplar Forest, 271
 Père-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 Picturesque style and, 253
 pièces coupées (grass cutwork), 197, 197
 Pliny's villa Tusci, 88
 Riverside, IL, 348
 rural cemeteries, 333
 University of Virginia, 272, 272
 Versailles' *tapis vert*, 173, 174
Laws of the Indies (Recopilacion de Leyes de los Reynos de las Indias), Philip II, 221–222, 224
 Le Blond, Jean-Baptiste Alexandre (1679-1719), 195, 195, 209, 219
 Le Bouteux, Michel, 176
 Le Brun, Charles (1619-1690), 166, 167, 172
 Le Corbusier (Charles Édouard Jeanneret, 1887-1965), 403, **414–416**, 417, 419, 422, 432
 Becks and Millbrook, NY (Innisfree), 444, 456n10
 Futura, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 influence of, 417, 419, 442, 443, 447, 449, 456n16
 styles, fulminations against, 319, 434
 Villa Savoye at Poissy, 414, 456n16
 Le Nôtre, André (1613-1700), 20, 22, 163, **165–179**, 238, 391, 464
 abstract character of designs of, 166
 art collector, as, 169, 193n15
 axes designed by, 214
 bastion fortifications compared to designs of, 213
 boundarylessness and limitlessness of designs of, 166, 173, 174, 175, 178, 192
 Cartesian rationalism, influenced by, 166–167, 169, 192
 cosmological significance of designs of, 166–167
 death of, 178
 Dezallier d'Argenville as proponent of, 178, 209, 234, 255
 education of, 168–169
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, prefiguring, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 279–289n15
 elements of style of, 212
 family background, 169
 garden manuals portraying style of, 195
 Grand Cours, 215
 Haussmann's Paris, influence on, 361, 364
 historical circumstances, fortuity of, 168
 international influence in seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, 192, 194, 195, 195, 198, 199, 201, 205, 206, 209, 212, 231n10
 Italy, trip to, 177
 modernist influences, 167, 438, 444, 453, 454
 monumental urbanism, influence on, 167, 212, 213
 post-Versailles works of, 177–178
 predecessors of, 168–169
 revival of formal garden style in France, 383
 Sceaux, 385
 Versailles, 172–179, *see also* Versailles
 Le Nôtre family, 161, 162, 169
 Le Nôtre, Jean (father of André), 169
 Le Nôtre, Pierre (grandfather of André), 169
 Le Pautre, Antoine, 175
 Le Pautre, Pierre, 174
 Le Play, Frédéric (1806-1882), 418
 Le Prestre de Vauban, Sébastien (1633-1707), 20, 158, 178, 213, 231n10
 Le Rouge, Georges (fl. 1776-1787), 261
 Le Sueur, Hubert, 200
 Le Vau, Louis (1612-1670), 166, 172, 173, 176
 League of Augsburg, War of, 178
 “leaping the fence,” eighteenth century English landscape parks, 234, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 248, 251
 leasehold plots, rural cemeteries, 333
 The Leasowes, **245**, 261, 265, 497
Lebeswelt (life-world), 503
 Lehman, Herbert H., 425
 Leicester, Thomas Coke, earl of, 240
 Leiden, botanical gardens at, 184
Die Leiden des jungen Werther (The Sorrows of Young Werther), Goethe, 273, 276
 leisure, 358, 455, 471
 California lifestyle and, 432
 entertainment, landscape as, *see* entertainment, landscape as
 expansion of leisure class, 427
 otium (refined leisure), 86, 89, 200, 234, 275, 517
 recreation and landscape, *see* recreation and landscape
 Roman leisure class, 60, 86, 89
 sports and landscape, *see* sports and landscape
 Veblen, *The Theory of the Leisure Class*, 402, 427
lekythoi (ceramic urns), funerary, 74
 Lemerrier, Jacques (1585-1654), 168–169, 178
 lemon trees and *limoniais*, 129, 130, 187, 187, 189, 190, 386
 L'Enfant, Pierre Charles (1754-1825), 220, **229–230**, 329, 347, 359, 368, 369

INDEX

L'Enfant – Long Meadow

- L'Enfant, Pierre (father of Pierre Charles), 229
 Lenné, Peter Joseph (1789-1866), 260, 276
 Leo X, pope (r. 1513-1521), 149
 Leopold (emperor), 204
 Lepper, Bradley T., 17
 LeRoy, Jean-François, 265
 LeRoy, Julien-David, 265
 Les Colombières, Menton, France, 447
 Les Halles Centrales, Paris, 361, 364
 Letchworth Garden City, 405, 405, 412, 424
 Letchworth, William, 426
 Leto, 62
 L'Étoile, Versailles, 176
 level, changes in, *see* grading
 Levens Hall, Westmoreland, 320, 320, 379
 Lever Brothers, 404
 Lever, William Hesketh (1851-1925), 404, 409
 Levi, Rino, 446
 Levitt, Alfred, 460
 Levittown(s), 459, 460, 461, 469n2
 Long Island (NY), 459, 459, 460, 461, 469n2
 New England village green model, use of, 460, 475
 New Jersey, 461, 469n2
 Pennsylvania, 469n2
 shopping centers, 461
 Lewis, Meriwether (1774-1809), and Lewis and Clark expedition, 268
Liber ruralium commodorum (Piero de' Crescenzi), 121–122, 122
 libertarian gardens, 232–233
 libraries
 Athens under Rome, 79
 Gilpin's books popular in lending libraries, 253
 Hadrian's Villa, 92
 Jefferson's library at Monticello, 268, 269–270
 nineteenth century parks, 324
 Pergamum, 77
 Roman, 79, 82, 92, 127
 St. Mark, Venice, 354
 life force/breath (*qi*, *huaca*, *teotl*, *po-wa-ha*), 47, 50, 283, 285, 491, 516
 life-world (*Lebeswelt*), 503
 light
 play of light and shade, 340
 reflectivity of, *see* reflectivity
 street lighting, *see* electricity and gaslight
 Lights, Fountain of, Villa Lante, 145
 Ligorio, Piero (c. 1510-1583), 96n16, 134, 134, 138, 139, 142, 147
 lilies, 100, 184, 439
 lime trees, 385
limoniais (lemon tree gardens), 129, 130, 187, 187, 189, 190, 386
 Lin, Maya Ying (b. 1959), 498–500
 Lincoln, Abraham, 371
 Lincoln Center, NYC, 454
 Lincoln Memorial Garden, Springfield, IL, 429
 Lincoln Memorial, Washington, D.C., 359, 368, 369, 499
 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, 217, 224
 linden trees, 228, 347, 387
 Lindos, shrine at, 80
 Lindsay, Norah (1861-1938), 390–391
 linear New England towns, 222–223
Lines Written a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey (Wordsworth), 277
 Lingyan Hill, Beijing, China, 286
 Linnaean Botanic Garden, 326
 Linnaean Society, 247
 Linnaeus, 315, 355n3
Lion Attacking a Horse (copy of antique sculpture at Rousham), 241
 Lion Harbor, Miletus, 69, 76
 Lioness Gate, Mycenae, 44, 46, 46
 Lions, Court of (Alhambra), 106, 106–107
 lions, earth goddess guarded by, 44, 46
 Lipchitz, Jacques (1891-1973), 435, 437, 443, 454
Liriodendron tulipifera (tulip trees), 229
 Lisbon, Portugal, 210, 210
 Litchfield, CN, 475
 literacy, development of, 34
 literature and landscape, 20, 23, *see also* specific literary works
 Aesop's *Fables* illustrated at Versailles, 176
 Bomarzo's allusions to literature, 143, 146, 409
 California's pre-Anglo period, interest in, 398
 China, 282–283, 284–285, 288–290
 England/Great Britain, 17th and 18th centuries, 199–200, 234–237, 240, 241, 251, 253
 Goethe and German Romanticism and nationalism, 273–277
 Italian Renaissance, 127, 128, 130, 138, 142
 Japan, 297, 306–307
 paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 97–102
 Picturesque and, 253
 poetry, *see* poetry, landscape as
 Roman villas, 60
 rural cemeteries, 334
 Sturm und Drang (Storm and Stress) literary movement, 273, 275, 276
 transcendentalism as literary theory, 312
 Wordsworth, William, 273, 277–279
 lithography, 372
Lithospermum prostratum, 382
 Little Fountain, House of, Pompeii, 82, 85, 85
 Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland (Finlay), 497, 497–498
 Liu Yuan (Garden to Linger In), Suzhou, 288
 Liverpool
 Birkenhead Park, 322, 323–324, 324
 Prince's Park, 322–323, 323
 Livia, Villa of, Prima Porta, Rome, 85, 85
 Livorno's Piazza d'Arme, 216, 217
Le Livre des prouffis champestres et niraux (Bruges manuscript), 122
 Llahmeyer de Mello Barreto, Henrique, 445
 Lloyd, Harold, 399, 399, 400
 Locci, Agostino, 207
 Locke, John (1632-1704), 22–23, 232–233, 234, 236, 238, 242, 247, 267, 278
locus amoenus (earthly paradise)
 Bomarzo as, 146
 defined, 517
 medieval walled garden as, 121
 locust trees, 207, 228, 429
 loggias
 The Annunciation (Fra Angelico), 123, 123
 California modernism influenced by, 449
 defined, 517
 Hawaiian *lanai*, 517
 Italian Renaissance villas, 129, 129, 130, 133, 134, 135, 136, 136, 137, 145
 Portugal, 211
 Schönbrunn, Vienna, 205
 Wilton House, 201
 Loire valley, *châteaux* of, *see* *châteaux*
 London, 358, *see also* specific sites and features
 fortifications, 216
 Great Fire of 1666, 69, 216, 217, 224, 332, 346
 obelisk moved to, 42, 43
 Paris, influence on, 360, 364
 parks, 218
 piecemeal rather than planned structure of, 216, 218
 promenades and parades, 217–218
 Regency townscapes, 257–259, 258
 seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, 216–218
 squares of, 216–217, 224, 257–258, 316, 364
 suburbs, nineteenth century growth of, 378
 Washington, D.C. redevelopment by
 McMillan Committee inspired by, 369
 London, George (d. 1714), 218, 244, 253
 Long Island, NY
 Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, prefiguring suburbs of, 431
 Isamu Noguchi Garden Museum, Long Island City, 437
 Jones Beach, 426, 426
 Levittown, 459, 459, 460, 461, 469n2
 Park Commission, 425, 427
 Prince nursery, Flushing, 229
 regional planning for New York area, as part of, 423
 Shipman's commissions in, 397
 Long Island Parkway, 505
 Long Meadow, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC,

INDEX

Longstreth – Manila

- 344, 344, 345, 351, 493
 Longstreth, Richard, 462
 Loos, Adolf (1870-1933), 442
 Loraine, Sir William, 248
 Lord Nelson's column, Trafalgar Square, London, 217
 Loreius Tiburtinus, house and gardens of (now house and gardens of Octavius Quartio), Pompeii, 83–85, 84
 Lorentz, Peter, 432
 Lorillard, Peter, 393
 Loring monument, Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 336
 l'Orme, Philibert de (c. 1510-1570), 155, 156, 156, 157, 157
 Lorrain, Claude (1600-1682), 193n5, 228, 235, 236, 236, 239, 246, 246, 248, 254, 264, 265, 281, 518
 Los Angeles, CA, 222
 Loudon, Agnes, 319
 Loudon, John Claudius (1782-1843), 276, 313, 314, 315, 316–319, 328, 330, 339, 367, 378, 515, 516
Loudon's Hortus Britannicus (Loudon), 318
 Louis-Philippe (r. 1830-1848), 363
 Louis-Philippe-Joseph, duc de Chartres, later duc d'Orleans, also called Philippe Egalité (1747-1793), 262
 Louis XII (r. 1498-1515), 154–155
 Louis XIII (r. 1610-1643), 160, 161
 Louis XIV (r. 1643-1715), 20, 22, 58, 91, 158, 161, 163, 165–167, 364, 393, 414
 Apollo, identification with, 173, 173, 174, 176, 178
 aristocracy, gardens as means of controlling, 167
 Baroque and Rococo international style, 194, 196, 204, 214, 215
 mistresses of, 172, 175, 176, 193n10, 193n14
 Paris, lack of attention paid to, 166, 193n1, 215
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, named after confessor of, 333
 Place Louis XIV (now Place Vêndome), 215, 331, 331, 414
 Sun King, as, 173, 176, 178
 Vaux-le-Vicomte and, 169, 172
 Versailles, 712–179, *see also* Versailles
 Louis XV (1710-1774), 414
 Louis XVI (1774-1792), 265–266
 Louisiana
 French colonial revival style, 475
 New Orleans historic district, 475
 Olmsted's recreation of tropical effects of, 340, 349, 353
 Poverty Point mounds, 48
 Watson Brake, 49, 49
 Louisiana Purchase, 1803, 267, 268
- Louisville, KY
 Cave Hill cemetery, 337
 Olmsted's park designs for, 351
 Lourdes, 412
 Louvre, Paris, 158–159, 159, 165–166, 166
 love
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125, 126, 126, 131, 131–132, 132, 195, 412
 Jardin d'Ornement, Villandry, 384, 384–385
 neoplatonic/humanist theories of, 128, 131, 134
 paradise gardens and, 100–102, 110–111, 119, 131
 sexual, *see* sexuality and sexual love
 Shalamar (Abode of Love), Lake Dal, Kashmir, India, 110, 110–111, 111
 Temple d'Amour, Versailles, 265, 265
 Wilanów, Poland, 207
 Lovejoy Plaza, Portland, OR, 484
The Lover and Dame Oyeuse, manuscript illumination, *Roman de la Rose*, 102
 Lowenthal, David, 472
 Lower Manhattan Expressway, 432, 477
 Lower Portrack earthworks, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, 491, 491–492, 492
 Lowthorpe School of Landscape Architecture for Women, 396
 Lu Che (Wudi) (r. 140-87 b.c.e.), 282
 Lubomirski family seat at Lançut, 208, 208
 Lucca, 186, 187
 Lucerne, Switzerland, Ruskin's view of transformation of, 467–468
 Ludovisi (Villa), 185
 Luisenkloster, 276
 Luiz Cezar Fernandes Garden (formerly Odette Monteiro Garden), 445, 445
 Lully, Jean-Baptiste (1632-1687), 167, 175
 Luna Park, 409
 Lushan landscape, 283
 Lutyens, Edwin Landseer (1869-1944), 380–383, 389, 406, 498
 Luxembourg Gardens, Paris, 161, 162–163, 163, 367
 Luxor temple complex, Egypt, 40, 42, 216
 Lycurgus, 242
 Lyell, Charles (1797-1875), 481, 502
 Lynch, Kevin (1918-1984), 471, 473
 Lyndon, Donlyn, 485
 Lyons, 406, 407
- M**
 macadam/asphalt paving, 313, 320, 345
 MacDonald, William L., 94
 MacDougall, Elizabeth Blair, 16
 Macedonia, 75
 machicolated towers, 119
 Machine Age, early, *see* Industrial Revolution
 Machine Age, late, *see* twentieth/twenty-first century
 Machine de Marly, 178, 204
 “the machine in the garden,” 25, 469n1, 470
 MacKaye, Benton (1879-1975), 420, 472, 478
 Mackenzie, Alister (1870-1934), 494
 Macpherson, James, 273
 Macy's department store, 1939 World's Fair sponsored by, 430
 Madama (Villa), 133, 135, 135, 136, 149
 Maderno, Carlo (1556-1629), 180, 181
The Madonna in a Closed Garden (illuminated manuscript, anonymous Swabian or Franconian Master), 101
 Madrid, Spain
 Buen Retiro, 196
La ciudad lineal, 408, 408–409
maestri di strada (Renaissance Rome's planning commissioners), 149
 Magdalenklause, Nymphenburg, 206
The Magic Flute (Mozart), 412
 Magic Realism, Latin American, 472
 magnet stores, shopping malls, 462, 463
Magnolia grandiflora (magnolia), 130
Magnolia virginiana (magnolia), 228, 229, 268, 330
 magnolias, 330
 Maia, Ronaldo, 18
 “Main Street,” Disney theme parks, 465, 466
 maintenance
 Italian public spaces, 185
 parks, trend towards efficiency and economy in, 430
 Victorian gardens, 319–320, 336
 Maintenon, Madame de (Françoise d'Aubigne), 176, 193n14
 Maison Carée (Roman temple at Nîmes), Stowe's Grecian Temple based on, 247
 Maisons, France, 168
 Major, John, 18
Le Malade imaginaire (Molière), 176
 Malevich, Kasimir (1878-1935), 451
 Mallet, André, 401n8
 Mallet, Guillaume, 383
 Mallet, Mary, 401n8
 Mallet, Robert, 401n8
 malls
 Central Park, 342, 343, 352
 defined, 517
 Pall Mall, London, 218, 218
 shopping, *see* shopping malls
 Washington, D.C., 330, 359, 369
Man and Nature (Marsh), 311, 481
The Man at the Window (Caillebotte), 361
 Manchester's public parks, 323
 mandalas, 37, 37, 271
 mandarin class (China), 282, 284, 291
 Manhattan, *see* New York City
 Manila, Burnham's redevelopment of, 368

INDEX

Manne Park – Medici family

- Manne Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 433n20
- Mannerist style, 22
- Baroque cityscape and, 214
 - Diana Fountain, Anet, 156, 156
 - Fronteira, Palacio dos Marqueses de, Lisbon, Portugal, 211, 211
 - Italian late Renaissance, 126
 - The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 197
- Manning, Warren Henry (1860-1938), 396, 437, 438
- Mansart, François (1598-1666), 168–169, 173
- manuals, gardening, *see* publications
- Manutius, Aldus (fl. 1499), 131
- maple trees, 228, 393, 429
- maps and mapping, 507
- Henry IV of France and the duke of Sully, 158
 - Nippur, 39
 - overlay analysis, 482–483, 483
- Le Marais, Versailles, 176
- Marceline, MO, Disney theme park Main Streets based on, 465, 466
- Marchi, Marcello, 189
- Marco Polo, 291
- Marcus Aurelius
- column of, Rome, 153
 - equestrian statue, Campidoglio, Rome, 150, 150
- Marduk, 34, 41
- Margaret of York, Master of, 122
- Maria Theresa (empress), 204, 207
- Marie-Antoinette, 265
- Mariette, Pierre, 195
- marigolds, 184
- Marine Park, Verrazano Narrows, NYC, 347
- “Marine Theater,” Hadrian’s Villa, 92, 94, 145, *see also naumachia*
- Mariposa Battalion, 371
- Mariposa Big Tree Grove, Yosemite, 344, 371
- Mariposa Mines, Olmsted as manager of, 344
- market forces, *see* economics and landscape markets
- Maydan-e-Shah, Isfahan, 116, 116, 117
- medieval Europe, 120
- modern redevelopment of old market areas, 464
- Marlborough, 1st duke of, 244, 250
- Marlborough, 4th duke of, 250
- Marlborough, 9th duke of (1892-1934), 383
- Marlia (Villa), Lucca, Italy, 180
- Marly, Château de, 165, 177, 177, 204, 231n10, 272
- Marmara, Sea of, 114
- Marmaria, Delphi, 63, 64
- Marot, Daniel (1661-1752), 198, 201, 202
- Marseilles’ Unité d’Habitation, 416
- Marsh, George Perkins (1801-1882), 311–312, 481–482
- Marsy, Gaspard, 177
- Martial (c. 40-104 c.e.), 89
- Martin, Jean (fl. 1546), 131
- Martin, Mr. and Mrs. Charles D., Aptos, CA
- beach house of, 449, 450, 451
- the marvelous, Renaissance fascination with, 146
- Marx, Karl (1818-1883), 388, 402, 404
- Marx, Leo, 25, 470
- Mary, Mother of Jesus, 101, 101, 123, 123, 131
- Maryland
- Annapolis, laying out of, 226
 - Baltimore, *see* Baltimore, MD
 - Greenbelt, 422
 - Nicholson’s governorship of, 226
 - tobacco growers in colonial America, 222
- Marylebone Park Crown Estate (later Regent’s Park), London, 257–258
- Mascarenhas, Jo(a)o, first marquess of Fronteira, 211
- masculinity, Downing’s concept of Picturesque and, 328
- Maser (Treviso), Villa Barbero at, 147–148, 148
- Mason, William, 251
- mass media and mass marketing, 458, 465, 470–472
- mass transit, 478
- democratization of landscape by, 401
 - Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, NY subways, 418
 - Hausmann’s Paris, 361
 - Madrid’s rapid transit line, 408
 - New York regional plan, 424
 - nineteenth century development of infrastructure, 314
 - Paris Metro, 361
 - railroads, *see* railroads
 - subways, 361, 418
- Massachusetts
- Boston, *see* Boston, MA
 - Faulkner Farm, Brookline, 387–388, 388
 - Horticultural Society, 331, 334
 - McLean Hospital, Waverly, 354
 - Moraine Farm, Beverly, 350, 351, 351, 352, 388
 - The Mount, Lenox, 387, 387
 - Plymouth, 222
 - Salem, 222–223
 - Saybrook, 223
 - Stockbridge, 438, 474
- Master of Margaret of York, 122
- mathematics and landscape, 20, 21, 96n1
- Euclid, 271
 - French 17th century classicism and Cartesian rationality, 165, 166–167
 - geometry, *see* geometry and geometric forms
 - Greece, ancient, 58–59, 66
 - Jefferson, Thomas, and Cartesian rationality, 267, 270–271
 - Renaissance, 132
 - Zen not explained by, 302
- Mather, Cotton, 224
- Mather, Stephen (1867-1930), 373, 426
- Maugis & Orlande in a Garden*, manuscript miniature, 121
- mausoleums, *see also* funerary monuments
- Castle Howard, 244
 - defined, 517
 - Painshill, 245
- Mawson, Thomas Hayton (1861-1933), 376, 389–390
- Max Emanuel, elector of Bavaria, 205
- Maxwald, Franciszek, 208
- May Day celebrations, Hyde Park, London, 218
- Maya, 47–48, 51, 56
- Maybeck, Bernard (1862-1957), 398
- Maydan-e-Shah, Isfahan, 116, 116, 117
- Mayfair, London, 217
- Maynard, Frances Evelyn “Daisy,” countess of Warwick, 390
- maypole-carousel (*jeu de bague*), Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
- Mazarin, Cardinal Jules, 165, 172
- mazes
- Chang Chun Yuang, Yuan Ming Yuan (Garden of Perfect Brightness), 122
 - Colonial Williamsburg historic district, 227
 - defined, 517
 - Hatfield House, Hertfordshire, restoration at, 320
 - L’Étoile, Versailles, 176
 - Portugal, 211, 211
- Mazzola, Girolamo Francesco (Parmigianino, 1503-1540), 136
- McAneny, George, 430
- McCormick, Mary, 19
- McHarg, Ian L. (b. 1920), 428, 452, 482–484, 486
- McKim, Charles (1847-1909), 368, 369
- McKim, Mead, and White, 355, 355, 369
- McLaughlin, Charles, 19
- McLean Hospital, Waverly, MA, 354
- McMahon, Bernard, 268
- McMillan, Senator James, and McMillan Plan for Washington, D.C., 368–370, 369, 417
- Meadowbrook Parkway, 433n18
- Media, 39
- Medici family
- Cafaggiolo (Villa), 128
 - Carano, Villa Pogio at, 128
 - Careggi (Villa), 127, 128
 - Castello, villa at, 138, 139, 161
 - Catherine de Médicis, 156–157, 158, 161, 169
 - Cosimo de’ Medici (1389-1464), 127, 128, 129, 139
 - Fernando de’ Medici, Cardinal, 138
 - Fernando de’ Medici, Grand Duke, 161

INDEX

medicinal gardens – Mission style

- Fiesole, Villa Medici at, 128, 129, **129–131**, 135, 187, 386, 399
- Gilded Age barons' self-comparison to, 388
- Giovanni, son of Cosimo, 129
- Giulio de' Medici (cardinal, later Pope Clement VIII), 135, 180, 181
- Leo X (pope, r. 1513-1521), 149
- Lorenzo de' Medici, duke of Urbino, 156
- Lorenzo the Magnificent (1449-1492), 128
- Madama (Villa), 133, **135**, 135, 136, 149
- Marie de Médicis, 161, 163, 214
- Piazza d'Arme built for Medici Duke in Livorno, 216, 217
- Pincian Hill, villa on, 138
- Pratolino, Villa Medici at, 161, 177
- Primavera* (Botticelli) and, 131
- Rome, Villa Medici at, 363
- medicinal gardens, 122, 123, 325
- medieval period, **97–124**, 194
- bridges, building on, 160
- China, 285–287, 291–292
- Christian West, gardens of, 95, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
- Hadrian's Villa ransacked for building materials during, 91
- Islamic gardens, 22, 97, 99–100, 102–118
- Japan, 297–302
- paradise gardens, *see* paradise as garden, garden as paradise
- Paris, 121, 157
- Renaissance contrasted with, 125
- revival of stylistic elements, late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 208, 312, 319, 330, 375, 379, 389
- Rome during, 149, 149, 150, 153
- Sperlonga, destruction of Tiberius' grotto at, 90
- term, coining of, 127
- town walls of, *see* fortifications and military control
- meditation, *see* contemplation and meditation
- Mediterranean style, 376, 385, **397–401**, 407, 434, 447, 448
- megaliths and megalithic circles, 21, 27, **30–32**, 517
- megarons, 45
- Mehmed II (r. 1444-1446, 1451-1481), 114, 115
- Mei Shan (Coal Hill), Beijing, 292–293
- Meiji Restoration, 297, 309
- Der Meistersingers* (*The Meistersingers*), Wagner, 377
- memory, garden as, 23
- eighteenth century gardens as memory theaters, 200, 232–233
- elegaic qualities, *see* elegaic qualities of landscape
- historic preservation as homage to memory, 476
- nostalgia, impulse toward, 223, 376, 403, 466, 473, 476
- pathos and, 22, 277
- rural cemeteries as pastoral landscape of, 333, 336, 356n16
- topoanalysis and, 503
- Memphis, Egypt, 38
- mendicant orders, 120
- menhirs*, 30, 30
- Menkaure, pyramid of, 36, 36
- Menlo Park, CA, 452, 452
- Menuhotep II (r. 2009-1997 b.c.e.), 40–41
- Mercogliano, Pacello de, 154
- Mercury/Hermes, 69, 71, 131, 241, 242, 262
- Meridiana, Villa Borghese, 185
- Merkel, Hermann W., 425
- Merleau-Ponty, Maurice (1908-1961), 488, 503
- Merritt (NYC) Parkway, 505
- Meru (Mount), 37
- Mesa Verde, CO, 49, 49, 50
- Mesopotamia, 21, 56
- Alexander the Great, conquered by, 75
- grid plans, 70
- urbanism and city planning, 33, 34
- ziggurats, *see* ziggurats
- Messina, Strait of, 90
- meta sudans* (water-oozing spire), 145
- Metamorphoses* (Ovid), 174, 176
- metaphor, *see* allegory and symbolism; associative gardens and landscapes
- metaphysics and landscape, 21, 22, 502
- Dante's *Divina Commedia*, 125
- fontanieri*, metaphysical knowledge of, 139
- modern landscape design as metaphysical poetry, 497–500
- religion as ethical rather than metaphysical system, 313
- Zen minimalism, appeal for West of, 302
- Metro*, Paris, 361
- Metropolitan Museum of Modern Art (NYC) sculpture garden, 437
- Mexico, 315, 321, 399, 444, 447–449
- Micheaux, André (1770-1825), 326
- Michelangelo (Buonarrotti), 134, 134, 136, 136, **150–151**, 213
- Michigan
- Detroit, 359
- Grosse Point, 397
- Lake Michigan, 348–349
- Michinaga (966-1027, Fujiwara clan), 298
- middle ages, *see* medieval period
- middle class, *see* class issues
- middle heart place (*hupinggeh*), 49
- Middle Kingdom (2055-1650 b.c.e.), 40, 41
- middle way (*Mittelweg*), 276
- Middlemarch* (Eliot), 260
- Middleton, Henry, 227
- Middleton Place, VA, 227, 227–228
- the Midway, Chicago, IL, 349
- Mies van der Rohe, 435, 443, 452, 453, 454, 456n34
- migration, *see* nomadism and migration
- Milanese modernism, 413
- Miletus, 69, 69–70, 76, 76, 78
- military activities and requirements, 22, 24, 194, 213
- fortifications, *see* fortifications
- the Parade, Buffalo, NY, 347
- parade grounds, Persian gardens serving as, 124n1
- Pergamum, 77
- presidio*, Spanish colonial settlements, 221
- Roman encampments, 79, 221
- St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
- urban planning by military engineers, 213, 231n10
- Military Column, Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
- Mill, James (1773-1836), 313
- Millar, Sara Cedar, 19
- Millbrook, NY (Innisfree), 440–442
- Miller, Elizabeth G., 18
- Miller, Mr. and Mrs. J. Irwin, house of, 453, 453–454, 454
- Miller, Will, 18
- mills, French Picturesque fondness for, 262, 264
- Mills, Robert (1781-1855), 331, 332
- Millvilles, Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
- Milton, John, 234, 241, 242
- Milwaukee, WI, Washington, D.C. parkway proposals inspired by, 370
- mimetic architecture, 47–48, *see also* mountain-mimicking structures
- Minamoto clan, 299
- “minaret,” Turkish, at Parc Monceau, 262
- mind as a kind of landscape, 232–233, 237
- Ming dynasty, 287, 291, 300
- minimalism
- modernist, 437, 442
- Zen Buddhist gardens, 295, 299–302
- Ministries of the Army, Justice, and Foreign Affairs, Brasilia, 446–447, 447
- Ministry of Education and Public Health, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 444–445
- Minneapolis, MN
- Southdale, 463
- Washington, D.C. parkway proposals inspired by, 370
- Minoan culture, 43–46, 61
- Mint, Athenian agora, 72, 78
- Mique, Ricard (1728-1794), 265
- Mir Sayyid Ali (fl. 1533-35), 98
- Miró, Joan (1893-1983), 444, 450
- the Miroir, Versailles, 176
- Mission style, 398, 475

INDEX

missions – monumentality

- missions, Spanish colonial settlements and, 221
 Mississippian mound builders, 32, 50, 56
 Mitchell, George, 483
Mittelweg (middle way), 276
 Miwok-Paiute Indians in Yosemite, 371
 mixed use of land, new urbanism, 477, 478
 Mizner, Addison (1872-1933), 400–401
 MLTW (Moore/Lyndon/Turnbull/Whitaker), 484, 485, 485
 moats, French *châteaux*, 155, 156, 157
 mobile homes, 512
 model town concept, 404–406
 modern, 18th century concept of, 279n12
 Modern Architectural Research Group (MARS), 442
Modern Architecture (formerly *Pencil Points*), 454
Modern Civic Art, or The City Made Beautiful (Robinson), 368
 modern gardens, *see* twentieth/twenty-first century
Modern Painters, Volume IV (Ruskin), 467–468
 modernism, 23, 24, 368, 388, 403, **413–416**, **434–456**
 abstract art, 435, 442, 443, **444–447**
 aesthetic nature of, 434, 442, 444, 455, 482
 applied ornament, rejection of, 434, 435
 architecture and landscape, 434–435, **442–444**, 445, 446, 448, **453–455**
 Arts and Crafts movement, 413, 434, 436, 442, 447
 automobiles, appreciation of culture of, 413, 416, 450, 451
 Barragán, Luis (1902-1988), 447–449
 Beaux Arts style and, *see* Beaux Arts style
 Burlie Marx, Roberto (1909-1994), 444–447
 California modernism, 435, 449–454
 celebratory attitude toward feats of, 482
 Church, Thomas (1902-1978), 449–451
 decoration and ornament, rejection of, 413–414, 434, 435
 defined, 374n1, 517
 democratic spirit and class issues, 414, 434, 435, 438, 440, 444, 451, 452, 453
 earthworks as form of, 488
 East Asian (Chinese/Japanese) influence, 434, 439, 440–442, 443, 444, 453, 455
 Eckbo, Garrett (1910-2000), 451–453
 eclectic style, rejection of, 377
 European, 413–416, 419
 Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 434, 436, 436–437, 438
 failures of, 416
 France, 434, 436–437, 438, 442, 451
 functionalism, 434, 436, **442–455**
 history, break with, 406, 407, 414
 immigration of European artists to United States, 414, 435
 Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440–442, 441, 442
 Japan, influence of, 309
 Kiley, Daniel Urban (b. 1912), 453–454
 Latin America, 432, 434, 444–449
 Le Corbusier, *see* Le Corbusier
 McHargian environmentalism and, 486
 Naumkeag, 438, **438–440**, 439, 440, 442
 New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 nineteenth century movement towards, 312
 progressive spirit of, 434, 435, 444, 451, 472, 502
 Rose, James (1910-1999), 454–455
 sculpture, use of, *see* sculpture
 social reform and city planning, 403, 406–408, 413–416
 Steele, Fletcher (1885-1971), 437–440
 styles, polemic against, 434, 442, 447, 473
 surrealist expressionism, 446, 447–449
 technology, views on, 413, 434, 448, 451
 transitional designs, 436–442, 451
 transportation, interest in, 368, 413, 414, 416, 450, 451
 Tunnard, Christopher (1910-1979), 442–444
 United States, 432, 434–435, 437–444, 449–455
 Victorian eclecticism compared to, 319
 Mohenjo-Daro, Indus River Valley, 70
 Moholy-Nagy, László (1895-1946), 451
 Molara Springs, Mount Algido, 181
 Molière (Jean-Baptiste Poquelin, 1622-1675), 464
 French 17th century classical gardens and, 165, 167, 172, 175, 176
 tomb, Péré-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, performance of *Les Fâcheux* at, 172
 Versailles, performances at, 175, 176
 Mollet, André, 161, 162, 195, 201, 201, 202, 206, 208
 Mollet, Claude, 161, 162
 Mollet family, 161–162, 169
 Momoyama period (1573-1603), 303
 monasteries
 Byzantine monasteries, preservation of classical ideas in, 58, 127
 eighteenth century ruins of Fountains and Rievaulx, landscaping use of, 245
 medieval, 118, 120–123, 122
 Regent's Park, London, origins of, 257
 Zen Buddhism and Zen temple gardens, 295, 299–302, 305
 Monceau (Parc), Paris, 261, 262, **262–263**, 365
 Mondrian, Piet (1872-1944), 302, 456n34
 Monet, Claude (1840-1926), 381
 Mongol invasions
 Baghdad, 104
 China, 291
 monkey sculptures
 Stowe, 242
 Villa Garzoni, 189, 189
 Monk's Mound, Cahokia, IL, 32, 49
 monograms and heraldic motifs
 Alberti's promotion of, 129
 Anet, celebration of Diane de Poitiers and Henry II at, 156
 crayfish of Cardinal Gambarara, 143, 145, 182, 193n18
 dragons of Cardinal Ippolito d'Este, 164n11
 Fouquet's squirrel at Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 193n6
 French 16th century garden style, 161
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 145, 170, 179, 189, 192, 193n6, 193n18
 Italian Renaissance gardens, 129, 145, 164n11, 179, 189, 192, 193n18
 Roman topiary, 88
 Monsters, Park of (Bomarzo), 146
 Montagne d'Eau, Versailles, 176
 Montalto, Cardinal Alessandro Peretti, 145, 193n18
 Montalto, Cardinal Felice Peretti (later Sixtus V), 151
 Montalto (Villa), 151, 152, 153, 153, 185
 Monte Mario, 135
 Montecito, CA, 400
 Montespan, Marquise de (Athénais Rochechouart de Mortemart), 176, 193n14
 Monticello, 148, 267, **268–270**, 269, 273
 Montjuich (Montjuic), Parc de, Barcelona, 385, 385
 Montserrat and Catalanian revival, 409, 412
 Montsouris (Parc), Paris, 365
 monumental urbanism
 axiality, 194, 212, 363, 369, 370, 377, 385
 Central Park, 351–352, 355, 355
 Greek *polis*, 70–71
 Haussmann' Paris, 19th century, 217, **359–367**, 368, 375, 377, 378, 402, 403, 406
 Hellenistic empire, 75
 Henry IV's Paris, Renaissance, 167
 international influence of French and Italian classical and Baroque style, 194, 203, 204, 212–220
 nineteenth century, 357–371
 politics and power in landscape, 17th/18th centuries, 194
 Roman republic and empire, 58, 59–60, 78–85
 United States, 351–352, 354–355, **358–371**, 417
 Washington, D.C., 229, 230, 352, 359, 368
 monumentality
 Campidoglio, Rome, 150
 commemorative monuments, *see* commemorative monuments

INDEX

Monville – museums and cultural institutions

- Hadrian's villa, 94
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 Renaissance design, 150, 153
 Versailles, 173
- Monville, Baron de (François Nicolas Henry Racine, 1734-1797), 266
- moon gates, 287, 288, 396, 396
- Moon Wave Tower (Geppar-r[o]), Katsura Rikyū, 305, 306
- Moore, Charles, 369, 484, 485
 Moore, Henry (1898-1968), 435, 443, 454
 Moore/Lyndon/Turnbull/Whitaker (MLTW), 484, 485, 485
- Moorfields, London, 224
- Mooser, William, 398
- Moraine Farm, Beverly, MA, 350, 351, 351, 352, 388
- moral landscapes, *see also* social reform
 Goethe and German Romanticism, 275
 Jeffersonian sense of, 267, 271–272
 Repton's view of nature as, 260
 Rousseau's concept of, 263–264
 Wordsworthian, 277–279
- Moran, Thomas (1837-1926), 372–373, 373
- Moreau, Jean-Charles (1889-1956), 437, 437
- Morel, Jean-Marie (1728-1810), 264–265
- Morgan, J. Pierpont, 393, 426
- Morgan, Julia (1872-1957), 399
- Morris, Marshall, Faulkner & Company, 375
- Morris, Newbold, 433n20
- Morris, Robert (b. 1931), 488, 488
- Morris, Robert (fl. 18th century), 269
- Morris, William (1834-1896), 375, 376, 380, 404, 413
- Mortemart, Athénais Rochechouart de (Marquise de Montespan), 176, 193n14
- mosaics
 pebble mosaics and paving, Tuscan villas of 17th century, 187, 189, 190, 192
 Renaissance rediscovery of, 138
 Roman use of, 81, 82, 83, 91, 93, 95, 138
- Moscow, 219, 220
- Moser, Koloman (1868-1918), 413
- Moses, Robert (1888-1981), 342, 343, 425–427, 430–432, 433n20, 444, 446, 477
- mosses, Saih|o|-ji, 300, 300
- mother goddesses, *see* earth/mother goddesses
- Les Mots et les choses (The Order of Things)*, Foucault, 503
- Mould, Jacob Wrey, 341, 343
- Moulin Jolie, 261, 264
- mounds
 modern earthworks, *see* earthworks, modern
 mountain-mimicking, *see* mountain-mimicking structures
 Poplar Forest, 271
 prehistoric earthworks, *see* earthworks, ancient
 raked sand mounds, Japan, 308–309, 309
 rockwork, *see* rockwork
- Mount Algido, 181
- Mount Alto, VA, 269
- Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 313, 334–337, 335–337
Mount Auburn Illustrated (Smilie), 335, 336
- Mount Hymettos, Athens, 74
- Mount Ida
 Phaistos aligned with, 45
 sacred cave of Zeus on, 44, 44, 511
- Mount Juktas, Crete, 45
- Mount Kisco, NY, 397
- The Mount, Lenox, MA, 387, 387
- Mount Meru, 37
- Mount Olympus, 94
- Mount Parnassus, 128, 138, 140
- Mount Parnes, 78
- Mount Pentelicus, Athens, 74, 79
- Mount Pisgah, 352
- Mount Rainier National Park, 373
- Mount Ventoux, 125, 133
- Mount Parnassus, 128, 138, 140
- Mount Parnes, 78
- Mount Pentelicus, Athens, 74, 79
- Mount Pisgah, 352
- Mount Rainier National Park, 373
- Mount Ventoux, 125, 133
- Mount Vernon, 228, 228–229, 271, 331, 331, 473
- Mount Vesuvius, 83–85, 84, 89, 154, 216, 274
- mountain laurel, 268
- mountain-mimicking structures
 Bois de Boulognes, 263
 Chinese rockwork, 281, 282, 285, 285, 287, 289, 291, 300
 Derby Arboretum mounds, 318
 Hindu temples, 37, 37
 Middleton Place, VA, 227
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 nineteenth century use of mounded planting beds, 321–322
 Parc Monceau, 262
 Poplar Forest mounds, 271
 pre-Columbian Americas, 47–48, 50, 52–53, 53
 pre-historic and early ancient landscapes, 28, 47, 56
 ziggurats, 34
- mountains and hills, *see also* specific mountains and hills
 Athens, 74
 Buddhist myth, central mountain of, 309
 Central Park, 342, 343
 Chinese tradition of mountain-mimicking stones, 281, 282, 285, 285, 287, 289, 291, 300
 Christianity and, 101
 Cretan hilltop sanctuaries, 44, 45
 Greece, ancient, 59, 62, 65, 66, 74
 Hinduism and, 37
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179
 Italian Renaissance villas, hillside siting of, 129, 133, 134, 135, 140
- Jeffersonian views of, 267, 269, 271, 273
 monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, MA, 334
 paradise, concepts of, 99, 101
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 pre-Columbian Americas, 47–48, 52
 prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 28, 37, 56
 Renaissance attitude to, 125
 Roman views of, 88
 rural cemeteries, 333, 334
 sacred sites, as, 21, 47
- mourning pictures, 332, 332
- movement and place, 504–508
- movie industry, *see* entertainment industry
- Moynahan, Elizabeth, 112
- Mozart, 412
- mu* (no-thing-ness), 300
- Mu, The Chronicle of (Emperor Mu)*, 289
- Mudéjar, 106
- Mughal empire
 Kashmir, gardens of, 110–112
 Timurids, 108–110
 tomb gardens, 112–115
- Muhammad Áli, viceroy of Egypt, 216
- Muhammad Ibn Ben Ahmar, 106
- Muhammad the Prophet
 origins of Islam, 104
 rose formed from sweat of, 100
- Muhammad V (r. 1354-1359, 1362-1391), 106
- Muir, John (1838-1914), 372, 373
- mulberry trees, 159, 164n23, 228, 271
- Müller, J. J., 204
- multiplicity, stylistic, 23
- Mumford, Lewis (1915-1990), 213, 418–422, 424, 432, 482
- Mumtas i Mahal (d. 1631), 112
- Munich
 Deutscher Werkbund, 413
 Downing on *Englischer Garten*, 329
Englischer Garten, 275, 329
 Hofgarten, Veitshöchheim, 206, 206
 Nymphenburg, 205–206, 206
- Munstead House and Wood, Surrey, Jekyll's work at, 380, 380–383, 382
- Muntanya Pelada, 412
- Murasaki Shikibu (970?-1026?), 297, 298, 307
- Murata Juk|o| (1432-1502), 303
- Muromachi Hall, 301
- Muromachi period (1333-1573), gardens of, 299, 300–302
- Murray, Steve, 17
- Muses, 138, 140, 144, 145
- museums and cultural institutions
 Brooklyn Museum of Art, 344
 "Cité Industrielle," Garnier's ideas for, 407
 consumerism, use of, 464
 Downing's championship of, 327

INDEX

Mushan|o|koji Senke – nature and landscape

- Hermitage Museum, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
- Metropolitan Museum, NYC, 342
- modernism, use of, 454
- National Gallery of Art, Washington, D.C., 369
- New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
- nineteenth century/Industrial Age, 313, 324, 327, 359
- Olmsted & Vaux's views on connection to parks, 342, 347
- Palazzao del Museo Capitolino, Rome, 150
- Parc de la Villette, 496
- sculpture gardens at NYC area institutions, 437
- seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, 230
- Villa Borghese, 185
- Villa Pamphili, 186
- Mushan|o|koji Senke, 304
- music
- Académie Royale de Musique (Paris Opéra), 165, 361–362
- bandstands, 19th century parks, 324
- Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), proposed music hall on lagoon island, 353
- concert grove, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345
- Delphi, theater at, 65
- German racial mythology expressed in Wagner and Beethoven, 275
- Odeion, Athens, 74
- odeums*, ancient Greece, 68
- Pythagoreans, 59
- waterworks playing, 203–204
- Muskau, 259, 259–260
- Muslim gardens, *see* Islam
- Mus|o| Soseki (Mus|o| Kokushi) (1275–1351), 299, 300
- My Own Garden, or The Young Gardener's Year Book* (Webb), 319
- Mycenae, 27, 43, 46, 61, 68, 99
- myopia of Gertrude Jekyll, garden effects derived from, 380
- myrrh trees, 39, 41
- myrtle, 73
- Myrtles, Court of (Alhambra), 106
- mystery, *see* hide-and-reveal design
- mystery religions
- Eleusis and Eleusinian mysteries, 29, 68, 74, 94–95
- neoplatonic interest in, 131
- Pythagoreanism as, 59
- myth, 21–22, 24, 25
- American history and historic preservation, 473, 475, 476
- Biblical creation story regarded as, 311–312
- British history and antiquities, 18th century use of, 200–201, 239, 240, 246–247
- Bunyan, Paul, 357
- Chinese gardens, 282
- creation myths, 28, 34, 35, 47, 52, 55, 57n16
- French classical gardens of 17th century, 167
- German racial mythology, 275, 277
- Goethe's interest in, 273
- Greece, ancient, 58–59, 61–63, 70
- Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 187
- Japanese, 295, 299, 301, 309
- Jungian psychology, 503
- Lorrain and Poussin, paintings of, 235–236
- paradise gardens and, 97–99, 101
- prehistoric and early ancient cosmologies based on, 26, 27, 28
- Renaissance appropriation of classical mythology, 126, 130–131, 132, 138
- Roman villas, 60, 89–90, 94–95
- scenery, relationship of mythological figures to, 237–238
- the unicorn, 101
- N**
- Nagaoka-ky|o|, 297
- Nahuatl, 47
- Nanjing, 283, 291
- Nanna Ziggurat, Ur, 35
- nansipu*, 47, 55, 56, 517
- Nanzen-ji, 308
- naos*, temple of Apollo, Delphi, 65
- Naples
- Caserta, 167, 189, 192, 192
- Castel del Uovo, 154
- French Kingdom under Charles VIII, 154
- Poggio Reale, 154
- Roman villas around Bay of, 86, 87
- Napoleon I Bonaparte (r. 1804–1814/15), 159, 160, 215, 265, 331, 359, 360, 363, 414
- Napoleon III (Louis-Napoleon Bonaparte, r. 1850–1870), 217, 359, 360, 361, 364, 367, 377
- Napoleonic Wars, 217, 260, 317, 320, 331, 333
- Nara court style, 297
- Naranjos, Patio de los (Court of the Oranges), Great Mosque, Córdoba, Spain, 105, 105
- narcissus, 100, 184
- narrative impulse, 95, 468
- Nash, John (1752–1835), 257–259, 322
- Nasrid dynasty, Islamic Spain, 106
- nation-states and nationalism, 158, 194, 212–213, 267, 275–277, 313
- National Conference on State Parks, 426
- National Gallery of Art, Washington, D.C., 369
- National Institute of Sciences and Arts, France, 333
- National Park Plan, 426
- National Park Service, 426
- National park system, U.S., 359, 371–373, 426
- National Parks Act, 373
- National Planning Board, 424
- National Trust of England, 440
- Native Americans
- appropriation of cultural heritage, resentment of, 475
- California pre-Anglo culture, interest in, 398
- Colonial America and, 221, 222
- cosmological concepts of, 54–56, 267
- Jens Jenson's Indian trails and council rings in Chicago parks system, 429
- Miwok-Paiute Indians in Yosemite, 371
- pre-Columbian, *see* pre-Columbian Americas
- Puebloans, *see* Puebloan peoples
- Yellowstone, 372
- Yosemite, 371
- natura naturans*, *see* wilderness (“first nature”)
- natura naturata* (“second nature”), 56, 123, 164n10, 469n11
- naturalesque, 389
- naturalistic garden style, eighteenth century, 232–261, 267
- nature and landscape, 16, 20, 25, 512
- art and nature, *see* art and nature, relationship between
- China, 281, 282–283, 284, 310n1
- Christian devaluation of nature, 101
- classical world, 58–60, 75
- East Asian vs. Western concepts of, 281
- eighteenth century English landscape parks, 195, 232–233, 236, 237
- Farrand's sensitivity to natural scenery, 393
- “first nature,” *see* wilderness (“first nature”)
- Goethe and German Romanticism, 273, 276–277
- Greece, ancient, 58, 59, 61–62, 66, 67, 74, 75
- international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 194, 195, 199–200
- Japan, 295–296, 309, 310n1
- Jekyll's designs at Munstead Wood, 382
- late nineteenth/early twentieth century garden styles, 379
- Loudon's intentions regarding, 316
- modernism, 448, 452, 455
- pastoral and Arcadian motifs, *see* pastoral and Arcadian motifs
- Picturesque style, 252–253
- prehistoric and early ancient peoples, 27–28
- Puebloan peoples, contemporary, 55–56
- Renaissance gardens, relationship between art and nature in, 126, 128, 138, 140, 142, 143
- rockwork, *see* rockwork
- Roman republic and empire, 60, 75, 89, 95
- “second nature” or *natura naturata*, 56, 123, 164n10, 469n11
- subservience to nature giving way to dominance of nature, 60, 166–167

INDEX

Nature – New York

- “third nature,” 56, 123, 132, 164n10, 469n1
 U.S. national park system, 371–373
 wilderness, *see* wilderness (“first nature”)
 Wordsworth, 277–279
- Nature, Fountain of (Water Organ), Villa d’Este, 140, 141
- naumachia*
 defined, 517
 Parc Monceau, Paris, 262, 262
 Villa Lante, 145
- Naumkeag, 438, **438–440**, 439, 440, 442
- Navarre, Henry IV of France originally king of, 158
- Naxians, Sphinx of the, Delphi, 63, 65
- Nazca lines, Peru, 53, 53–54, 487
- Nazis, 414
- nearsightedness of Gertrude Jekyll, garden effects derived from, 380
- Nebbia, Cesare, 151
- Nebuchadnezzar II (r. 604–562 b.c.e.), 39, 40, 41
- Necessity, rule of (*ananke*), 67
- Neckar, Lance, 18
- necropoli, *see* cemeteries
- Den Nederlantsen Hovenier* (van der Groen), 197, 197
- negligence as characteristic value of
 Picturesque style, 254, 259
- Nehum-kek (Salem, MA), 223
- neighborhood parks, 427
- “neighborly” park space, 342
- Nelson, Admiral Horatio, 217, 331
- Nemean Games, 61
- neo-Georgian style
 Filoli, Woodside, CA, 398
 Mumford and Geddes, use by, 420
 shopping center and shopping mall architecture, 462
- neo-Romanesque and Norman
 New England towns, 223
 nineteenth century England, 324
 Richardson, Henry Hobson, 350
- neoclassicism, 24
 Arts and Crafts style, merged with, 385, 389, 392
 Beaux Arts style as form of, 96n1, *see also* Beaux- Arts style
 Central Park designs, 351–352, 354–355
 classical world, derivation from remains of, 58
 defined, 96n1, 517
 French classical gardens of seventeenth century, 126, 165–179
 Haussmann’s Paris, 360, 361, 363, 364
 Italianate revival style, 386, 388
 Jeffersonian, 267, 273
 Lançut, Rzeszow, Poland, 208, 208
 McHargian environmentalism and, 486
- modernism and, 434, 454
 monumental urbanism and, 360, 361, 363, 364, 370
 Mumford and Geddes, not used by, 419
 New England towns, 223
 new urbanism’s use of, 478, 479
 New York World’s Fair of 1939, 431
 Olmsted and Vaux’s American style, undermining, 351–355, 365, 385
 Regent’s Park, London, 258
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 University of Virginia, White’s enclosing building for, 273
 Victorian use of, 319
 Vienna, 377
 Washington, D.C., 370
- Neolithic period
 stone, wood, and earth constructs, 21, 27, **30–33**
 urbanism, Neolithic, 33, 56
- Neoplatonism, 125, 127–128, 131, 132, 232
- “neotechnic” societies, 419
- nepotism and cardinal-nephew tradition of papacy, **180–181**, 184, 185, 186
- Neptune/Poseidon, 45, 61, 68, 187, 190, 204–205, 205
- Nero, 88, 91, 125, 135, 153
- Nesfield, William Andrews (1793–1881), 320, 379
- Nesiotes (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 71, 71
- The Netherlands
 American colonies, 221, 226
 Amsterdam, St. Petersburg modelled after, 219
 Anglo-Dutch garden style, 197, 202–203, 207, 210, 218, 226, 227, 233, 234, 320
 environmental issues, 483
 French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth century, 197–199
 Germany in 17th/18th century, influence on garden style of, 204, 204
 Peter the Great’s travels in, 219
 Poland, influence on, 207
 Russia, influence on, 210
- Neue Garten-und-Landschafts-Gebäude* (Becker), 270
- Neutra, Richard (1892–1970), 448, 455
- neutrality, spatial, 125
- Neville, John Francis (1895–1978), 493
- Nevsky Prospekt, St. Petersburg, Russia, 219, 220
- New Amsterdam, 226, *see also* New York City
- New Burying Ground, New Haven, CT, 334
- New Deal
 Greenbelt Towns, 1930’s, 422, 459
 modernism influenced by social progressivism of, 451
 Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA), 420
- New Delhi, Lutyens’ plans for, 383
- New England Farmer Magazine*, 326
- New England towns
 cemeteries, 331
 colonial period, during, 222–224
 preservation and improvement of, 474–475
 regional urbanism, proposed as model for, 420
- New England village green
 colonial settlements, 222–224
 Forest Hills Gardens and Yorkship, 418
 historic preservation movement and transformation of commons, 474
 industrialism versus concept of, 328
 Levittowns modelled on, 460, 475
 new urbanism’s use of concept of, 477
 regional urban planners, used by, 420
 Riverside, IL, 348
 shopping malls modelled on, 463
- New Hampshire
 Cornish, 387, 396
 Exeter, 223
 New Haven, CT, 223, 223, 225, 334
- New Jersey
 Fairview (formerly Yorkship Village), 417, 417, 420
 Newark, 347
 Palisades, 346, 426
 Radburn, 420, 421, 421, 422, 422, 460
 Ridgewood, Rose house in, 455, 455
- New Kingdom (1550–1069 b.c.e.), 40, 41
- New Mexico
Red River, Jemez, NM (Goldsworthy), earthwork, 487
 Santa Fe, 222, 464, 475
 Spanish colonial settlements in, 221
Star Axis, Albuquerque, NM (Ross), earthwork, 489
- New Orleans, LA historic district, 475
- New Principles of Gardening* (Langley), 228, 237
- New Scotland spruce, 229
- “new town” concept, **404–406**, 419, 421
- new urbanism, 476–481
- New World, *see* the Americas; Latin America; Native Americans; pre-Columbian Americas; United States
- New York (state)
 Albany, NY, 347
 Buffalo, parks and parkways of, 347, 347–348, 370
 Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, 417–418, 418, 423
 Hyde Park estate of David Hosack, 326
 Innisfree, Millbrook, 440–442, 441, 442
 Long Island, *see* Long Island, NY
 Mount Kisco, 397
 Newburgh, Downing’s estate and offices at, 327, 327, 329, 330, 337, 338

INDEX

New York City – Nouveaux jardins de France

- Rochester, parks of, 351
 Springside, Poughkeepsie, 329
 Sunnyside Gardens, Queens, 420, 421, 421
 Taconic State Parkway, 425, 425, 505
 Westchester County Park Commission, 425
 Westchester County Parkway, 505
 New York City, *see also* specific sites, features, and districts
 Battery, 226, 337
 Brooklyn, *see* Brooklyn, NYC
 Central Park, *see* Central Park, NYC
 Chrysler Building, 367
 colonial gardens of New Amsterdam, 226
 cultural life of, 337–338
 Department of Parks and Recreation, 425–426, 427
 Greenwich Village, 477
 grid plan of 1811 for Manhattan, 345, 346
 immigrant populations, 337, 342
 Improvement Commission, 424
 Kerameikos Cemetery, Athens, 19th century cemeteries inspired by, 74
 Le Corbusier's views on, 414
 L'Enfant's work in, 229
 Lincoln Center, 454
 Manhattan core, role of, 423, 424
 New Amsterdam, as, 226
 obelisk moved to, 42, 43
 parkways, 505
 Queens, 417–418, 418, 420, 421, 421, 423
 regional plan for metropolitan area, 423–424, 425, 427
 Rockefeller Center, 464
 sculpture gardens, 437
 social function of landscape in, 337–338, 340, 342
 Soho, 477
 South Bronx, 480
 South Street Seaport, 464
 Staten Island (NYC) Greenbelt overlay analysis, 483
 Stuyvesant garden at Battery, 226
 Washington, D.C. parkway proposals inspired by, 370
 Washington, D.C.'s New York Avenue and, 230
 Waterfront promenade at Battery, 337
 New York Exposition of 1853, 313, 325
 New York state parks, 426
 New York World's Fair, 1939, 430–432, 435, 459, 465
 New York World's Fair, 1964, 431, 432
 Newark Earthworks, Newark, OH, 33, 33
 Newark, NJ, 347
 Newbold, Clement B., 393
 Newburgh, NY, Downing's estate and offices at, 327, 327, 329, 330, 337, 338
 Newman, George, 227
 Newport, RI, 329
News from Nowhere (Morris), 375
 Newton, Isaac (1642-1727), 22, 232, 271, 276, 311, 502
 Niagara Falls, 351, 371–372
 Nicchione (Great Niche), Belvedere Court, Vatican, 134, 134
 Nicholas I, Czar of Russia, 220
 Nicholas of Cusa (1401-1464), 125
 Nicholas V, pope (r. 1447-1455), 128, 133
 Nichols, J. C., 461
 Nicholson, Francis (1655-1738), 226
 Nicholson, Sir Harold (1886-1968), 391–392
 Nicklaus, Jack (b. 1940), 495
 Niemcewicz, Julian, 229
 Niemeyer, Oscar, 416, 445, 446
 Nietzsche, Friedrich (1844-1900), 233, 312, 357, 502
 Nihei, Yoshiko, 18
 Nile flooding, 35, 43
 Nîmes, Roman temple at (Maison Carée), Stowe's Grecian Temple based on, 247
 nineteenth century, 22, 23, 24, 311–356, 392
 alienating effect of machine age, 357–358
 Arts and Crafts movement, *see* Arts and Crafts movement
 Central Park, *see* Central Park
 China in, 293
 Edwardian gardens, *see* Edwardian gardens
 England/Great Britain, 315–325
 garden city/new town/model town movement, 404–406
 Germany, 259–260
 greenhouses, use of, 376, 381
 grotto sanctuaries, cult of, 412
 Haussmann's Paris, 217, 359–367, 368, 375, 377, 378, 402, 403, 406
 Industrial Revolution, *see* Industrial Revolution
 Japan in, 309
 late nineteenth/early twentieth century period, 375–401
 optimistic and confident age, as, 312, 336, 357
 Picturesque style, 378
 plant materials, 376, 378
 progressivism, Art and Crafts reaction to, 375
 Repton's foreshadowing of Victorian styles, 256
 Robinson's and Blomfield's criticisms of, 378–380
 rural cemeteries, *see* rural cemeteries
 specimen plants, fondness for, 378
 topiary, fondness for, 376, 379, 379, 389, 390, 390
 United States, 325–355
 urban monumentalism during, 357–359
 U.S. national park system, 359, 371–373
 Nineveh, 39, 39
Ninth Symphony (Beethoven), 275
 Nippur, 39, 39
 Nishat Bagh, Kashmir, India, 111, 111
niwa, 295, 517
 no-thing-ness (*mu*), 300
 Noailles, Charles and Marie-Laure de, 436–437, 438, 443
 Nobel Peace Prize awarded to Jane Addams, 1931, 403
 nobility, *see* elites
 “noble savage” concept, 25
The Nobleman, Gentleman, and Gardener's Recreation (Switzer), 237, 515
 nodal urbanism, 478
 Noailles de Tessé, countess of, 268
 Nolen, John, 280n37
 nomadism and migration
 Central Park as public works project assisting immigrants, 338
 “gypsying,” 427
 haptic nature of nomadic art and space, 57n9
 mobile homes, 512
 modern displacement of peoples and sense of place, 512
 modern life, migratory nature of, 25, 222, 504
 monarchy and royal court, changes in peripatetic nature of, 158, 165
 recreation as form of acculturation for immigrants, 337, 342, 417
 restless and rootlessness in U.S., Tocqueville's impression of, 326, 327
 Non-Sites (Smithson), 488
 nonhierarchical delineation of space in Jeffersonian grid, 267–268
norias
 defined, 517
 early Mughal gardens, use in, 110
 Islamic Spain, use in, 105
 North Africa, spread of Islam across, 103, 104
 North Carolina, colonial gardening, botany, and agriculture in, 226, 227
 Northern Song period (960-1127 b.c.e.), gardens of, 282, 285–286
 Northern State Parkway, 433n18
 Northwest Territory, plan for, 267
 Norton, Charles Dyer (1871-1923), 423
 nostalgia, impulse toward, 223, 376, 403, 466, 473, 476
 Nôtre, *see* headings at Le Nôtre
 Notre-Dame, Paris, 161, 362
nous (pure mind), Aristotle's concept of, 59, 74
Le Nouveau Théâtre de la Grand Bretagne (*Britannia Illustrata*), Kip and Knyff, 201, 202
Nouveaux jardins de France (A. de Laborde), 265, 266

INDEX

La Nouvelle Géographie universelle – Mariposa Mines and Yosemite

- La Nouvelle Géographie universelle, la terre et les hommes* (Reclus), 418
- La Nouvelle Héloïse* (Rousseau), 264, 265, 273, 280n44, 280n48
- nuclear family and suburban development, 457, 460–461
- nuclear power, references to, 497–498
- nucleated settlements in New England, 222, 224
- Nuremberg, 203, 377, 377
- nursery industry
 Bartram's nursery in Philadelphia, 229, 325
 Brompton Park Nurseries, Kensington, 203
 California, early 20th century, 397, 399
 Central Park temporary nursery, 342
 Downing and, 327, 329
 expansion of, 434, 442, 450
 Hammersmith as 18th century center of, 250
 Lewis and Clark expedition seeds distributed to, 268
 McMahon, Bernard, Philadelphia, 268
 Mount Vernon, VA and George Washington, 229
 nineteenth century, 313, 314
 Parmentier's involvement in, 326
 Prince nursery, Flushing, Long Island, 229
 Versailles, 176
- Nuttall, Thomas (1786-1859), 325
- Nymph, Fountain of, Parc Monceau, 262
- nymphaea*
 Athenian Nymphaeum, 78–79
 cave, substitute for, 60
 defined, 60, 517
 La Gamberaia, 190
 Hadrian's Villa, 92, 93, 94
 Jefferson's idea for grotto at Monticello, 269
 Renaissance, 132, 136–137, 137, 147–148, 148
 Roman, 78–79, 81, 83, 84, 92, 94
 Twickenham, Pope's grotto at, 236
 Villa Barbero, 147–148, 148
- Nymphenburg, Munich, 205–206, 206
- O**
- Oak Park, Jens Jenson's work in, 429
- oak trees, 61, 234, 252, 253, 429, 438
- Oakland, CA, 478
- oasis, Islamic paradise garden as, 100, 103
- obelisks, 27, 41, 41–43, 42
 Baroque cityscapes, use in, 213
 Bunker Hill monument, Boston, MA, 331–332, 332
 Castle Howard, 244
 Chiswick, 270
 defined, 517
 eighteenth century English gardens, use in, 335
 historical uses of, 335
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 131
- Isola Bella, Lake Maggiore, 192
- Jefferson's criticism of use of, 270
- Mount Auburn cemetery, use in, 335
- New York City, moved to, 42, 43
- Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
- Place de la Concorde, Paris, 42, 216, 363
- Pliny's villa Tusci, 88
- prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 41–43
- public open space, used to center, 153
- removal and re-erection, 42–43, 216
- Schönbrunn, Vienna, 205
- Sixtus V, obelisks moved to Rome by, 43, 153, 153, 216
- use of form in 17th/18th century Dutch garden design, 197
- Washington Monument, Washington, D.C., 331, 331, 332, 335, 369, 370, 499
- object display rather than spatial modeling as object of landscape design, 262–263
- observation, Aristotelian theory based on, 59
- Observations, Anecdotes, and Characters of Books and Men* (Spence), 236
- Observations on Landscape Gardening* (Loudon), 316
- Observations on Modern Gardening* (Whately), 238, 261, 270, 279n12
- Observations on the Mountains and Lakes of Cumberland and Westmoreland* (Gilpin), 253
- Observations on the River Wye* (Gilpin), 253
- Observations on the Theory and Practice of Landscape Gardening* (Repton), 255, 255
- Observations...on several Parts of Great Britain, particularly the High-Lands of Scotland* (Gilpin), 253
- Observatory*, Netherlands (Morris), 488
- "occult balance," 355n4, 442
- Ocean Parkway, Brooklyn, NYC, 347
- Octavius Quartio, house and garden of, Pompeii, 83–85, 84
- October Michaelmas daisies, 382
- Odeion, Athens, 74, 78
- Odette Monteiro Garden (now Luiz Cezar Fernandes Garden), 445, 445
- odeums*, 68
- Odyssey* (Homer), 61, 89–90, 90, 98, 99, 238
- Of Gardens* (Bacon), 199
- Oglethorpe, James (1696-1785), 225
- O'Gorman, Ned, 17
- Ohio
 Cincinnati, 280n37, 337, 370
 Cleveland, 368, 397, 462
 Greenhills, 422
 Hopewell Mounds, 33, 48, 499
 Newark Earthworks, 33, 33
 Serpent Mound, 53, 53, 487
 Shaker Square, Shaker Heights, 462
- Spring Grove cemetery, Cincinnati, OH, 280n37, 337
- Star Crossed*, Miami University, Oxford, OH (Holt), 490
- Terminal Tower, Cleveland, 462
- oikumene*, 75
- Olausson, Magnus, 17
- The Old Cumberland Beggar* (Wordsworth), 278
- Old Kingdom (2686-2181 b.c.e.), 40
- Old West Surrey* (Jekyll), 381, 381
- Old World, *see* Europe; prehistoric and early ancient landscapes; specific countries and civilizations
- oleanders, 88
- olive trees, 61, 62, 130, 187, 190
- Oliveira, Mateus Vicente de (fl. 1747-1752), 210
- Olmsted & Eliot, 349, 351
- Olmsted, Frederick Law, Jr., 437
 Burnham, collaboration with, 368
 Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, NY, 417
 giant sequoias, impression of, 371
 National Park Plan, 426
 parkway systems, support for, 424, 425
 partnership with father, 349
 regional plan for New York, 423
 second generation of U.S. urban planners, at forefront of, 417
 United States Housing Corporation, chief of design for, 417
 Washington, D.C., redevelopment of, 352, 369, 370
- Olmsted, Frederick Law, Sr. (1822-1903), 16, 254, 259, 314, 319, 330, 337–355, 385, 388, 403, 438, 451, 457, 493
 Anglophilia of and visits to England by, 340, 353, 356n23, 356n24
 beginning of partnership with Vaux, 328–331
 Biltmore, 352, 388, 396, 438
 Boston's Emerald Necklace, 349–350, 351
 Brookline, MA, move to, 350
 Buffalo, NY, 347–348
 Central Park, involvement with, 337–344
 Chicago Parks, 348–349
 Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 352–354
 Civil War service, 343–344
 dementia and death of, 354
 dissolution of partnership with Vaux, 349
 Eliot, collaboration with, 351
 farming career of, 338
 grid patterns, rejection of, 378
 Hirschfeld as precursor of, 276
 Jefferson, as successor of, 273
 Jens Jensen inspired by, 428, 430
 journalist and writer, career as, 338–339, 344
 Louisiana Bayous, recreation of tropical effects of, 340, 349
 Mariposa Mines and Yosemite, 344

INDEX

Olmsted – painting and landscape

- monumental urbanism, dislike of, 368, 385
 Moraine Farm, Beverly, MA, 350, 351, 351, 352, 388
 neoclassicism and Beaux Arts style, 351–355
 Paris parks compared to work of, 365, 366
 parkway systems and, 345–349, 403, 424, 425, 433n18
 Price and Gilpin, influenced by, 253, 339, 354
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344–345, 346–347
 Richardson, collaboration with, 350–351
 Riverside, *see* Riverside
 Riverside, IL, 348
 rockwork in Paris parks, impression of, 374n2
 slavery, condemnation of, 338
 son and stepson, partnership with, 349
 spirituality and humanitarianism, blend of, 339–340, 342, 354
 trailing vines, fondness for, 340, 350
 urban planning conceptualized by, 417
 Vaux, collaboration with, 328–349, 351, 352
 “Yeoman” as pen name of, 338, 339
- Olmsted, John Charles, 349
- Olympia
 Panhellenic Games at, 61
 treasuries built at, 63
- Olympian Zeus, temple of, Athens, 79
- Olympus (Mount), 94
- Omote Senke, 304
- omphalos*, temple of Apollo, Delphi, 65
- On Modern Gardening* (Walpole), 240
- On Nature* (Emerson), 372
- On the Growth of Plants in Closely Glazed Cases* (Ward), 315
- On the Picturesque* (Price), 253, 254
- openness and enclosure, *see* enclosed spaces; enclosed vs. boundaryless landscape concepts
- Opéra, Paris, 165, 361–362
- Opium War, 212, 293
- Oplontis, Villa of Poppaea at, 88, 88–89, 89
- Opstal, Gérard van, 176
- optics
 Le Nôtre’s use of, 170, 172, 192
 Newtonian physics and, 232
- optimism and confidence
 French classicism, 17th century, 166–167
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 192
 nineteenth century, 312, 336, 357
 technology, optimistic views, 357, 403
- oracles and sibyls, 62, 63, 64, 64, 65, 72, 101, 140, 246
- Orange (Arausio), France, Roman arch at, 81
- orange trees, 105, 106, 115, 154, 163, 184, 185
- orangeries
 Belvedere palace and gardens, Vienna, 204
- defined, 517
 Kew, 317
 Sezincote, 258
 Versailles, 172, 173, 176
- Oranges, Court of (Patio de los Naranjos), Great Mosque, Córdoba, Spain, 105, 105
- orchards, *see* fruit trees and orchards
- Orchards (home of William and Julia Chance), 383, 383
- Orchomenos, 46
- order
cocinnitas, Alberti’s concept of, 128, 132
 eighteenth century’s movement away from order as garden concept, 232
 Roman urbanism, as hallmark of, 79, 85
The Order of Things (Les Mots et les choses), Foucault, 503
The Ordering of Towns, 224
- Oregon
 botanical collecting in, 325
 Lovejoy Plaza, Portland, 484
 Spanish colonial settlements in, 221
- “organic” growth patterns
 Athens, 69
 Greece, ancient, 69, 70
 London, 216, 218
 medieval walled cities, 118–121
 New England towns, 223
 Rome, 69
- Origin of Species* (Darwin), 311, 481, 502
- Origo, Iris, 386
- Orlando Furioso* (Ariosto), 143, 146, 409
- Orleans, duc d’ (Louis-Philippe-Joseph, formerly duc de Chartres, also called Philippe Egalité, 1747–1793), 262
- Orme, Philibert de l’ (c. 1510–1570), 155, 156, 156, 157, 157
- ornament and decoration
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 167, 187
 modernist rejection of, 413–414, 434, 435
 Renaissance, 126, 131–132
- ornamental horticulture and the Picturesque, 256, 259–260, 270
- “ornamental Picturesque” of Repton, 256
- ornaments, garden
 modernism and, 434
- Olmsted on, 339
- Orpheus, 94
- Orsini, Count Pier Francesco (c. 1513–1584), 143, 146, 409
- orthogonal planning, *see* grid plans
- Osaka Castle, 303
- Ossian, poems of, 273
- Otis Elevator Company, 367
- otium* (refined leisure), 86, 89, 200, 234, 275, 517
- Otter, Peaks of, 271
- Ottoman Turks, 114–118, 127, 204, 206
- outdoor living
 Islamic gardens, 103, 105, 117
 Italian Renaissance villas, 129, 135
 Roman republic and empire, 60, 95
 Tuscan gardens of 17th century designed as outdoor rooms, 187
 twentieth/twenty-first century, 397, 438, 443, 450, 455, 461
- “outliers,” Puebloan, 51, 52
- “outliers,” 222, 224
- Outlook Tower, Edinburgh, 419
- Outside the Vaudeville Theater, Paris* (Beraud), 359
- Oval Fountain (Fountain of Tivoli), Villa d’Este, 140, 141, 142, 145
- overlapping planes, modernist use of, 435, 453, 455
- overlay analysis, 482–483, 483
- Ovid (43 b.c.e.–17 c.e.), 99, 132, 146, 174, 176, 200, 241
- P**
- Padshah*, Babur as, 108, 109
- Padua, botanical gardens at, 184
- pagodas, Western adaptations of, 205, 206, 206, 251, 251, 261, 324
- Pagodenburg, Nymphenburg, 206, 206
- paideia* (physical and mental training), 68
- Painshill, 236, 245
- Painted Stoa (*Stoa Poikile*), Athenian agora, 71, 72
- painting and landscape, 20, 22, 23, *see also* specific paintings
 Arts and Crafts approach to planting, painterly aspect of, 376, 380–383
 China, 282–283, 284, 285, 299
 Dutch School of painting, Picturesque admiration of, 254, 264
 Edwardian gardens, 389
 English eighteenth century landscape parks, 235–237, 240, 246, 248
 French classical gardens of 17th century, 165
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 264
 fresco paintings, *see* fresco paintings
 illustration, *see* illustration
 Impressionism and the urban landscape, 359, 359, 362, 375
 Japan, 299, 300, 302
 Jekyll, Gertrude, painterly designs of, 380–383
 modern Western landscape design, explicit pictoriality of, 26
 modernism, 367, 436, 440–442, 443, 444–449, 450, 451
 Paleolithic cave art, 21, 27, 29–30
 Picturesque style, 252–254, 255
quattrocento, 130–131

INDEX

Palace Square – Paris

- Renaissance, 126, 130–131
sacro-idyllic landscape painting, Roman, 85, 136
trompe-l'oeil, 85, 136, 262
U.S. national park system, 372, 372–373, 373
Wang Wei, 284
- Palace Square, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
palaestra (wrestling ground)
Greek *poleis*, 69
Roman republic and empire, 82
- Palais de Justice, Paris, 161
- Palatine Hill, Rome
dislike for, 91
Farnese gardens on, 184, 184, 185
landmark of medieval and Renaissance
Rome, as, 149, 149
- Palazatto Venezia, Rome, garden of, 123
- Palazzo dei Conservatori, Campidoglio, Rome, 150
- Palazzo del Senatore (Palace of the Senator), Campidoglio, Rome, 150, 164n22
- Paleolithic cave art, 21, 27, 29, 29–30
- “paleotechnic” societies, 419
- Palestrina (Praeneste), Sanctuary of Fortuna
Primigenia at, 80, **80–81**, 82, 131, 134, 240, 241
- palisaded enclosures, British settlements in
America within, 222
- Palisades, NJ, 346, 426
- palissades*
Courances, Essonne, France, 383, 383
defined, 517
French 16th century garden style, 162, 162, 163
Versailles, 175
- pall-mall, game of, 218
- Pall Mall, London, 218, 218
- Palladian style
American-Palladian style and Thomas
Jefferson, 267, 269, 271
Baroque, compared to, 235
England/Great Britain, influence in, 148, 200, 201, 231n1, 234, 235, 236, 239, 240, 244, 269, 324
Veneto, villas of, **147–148**, 148, 240, 270
- Palladio, Andrea (1508–1580), **147–148**, 195
- Palm Beach, FL, 400–401
- Palm House, Kew, 317, 317
- palm houses in public parks, 324
- Palm Springs, CA house of Edgar J. Kaufmann, 448, 448
- palm trees, 61, 324, 329, 397, 445
- Palmer, John, 257
- Palmieri (Villa), 102
- Pamphili family
Camillo (cardinal), 186
Villa Pamphili, 185, 186, 186
- pamphlets, *see* publications
- Pan, 61, 138, 179, 235, 238, 241, 266, 279
- Panama-California Exposition, 1913, San Diego, 399
- Panathenaic Way, Athens, 71, 78
- Pandora, 99
- panels
Rose’s use of, 455, 455
shoji screens, 455
- Panhellenic Games at Olympia, 61
- Panhellenic identity, 61, 62, 63
- Panhellenic Zeus and Hera, Athenian temple of, 79
- Panic of 1857, 339
- Panipat, Battle of, 109
- Pansa, House of, Pompeii, 83
- Pantaenus (Titus Flavius, fl. 2nd century b.c.e.), 78
- pantheism, tree planting as, 332
- Panthéon, Paris (formerly church of Saint Geneviève), 263, 264, 331
- Pantheon, Rome, 151, 246, 272, 369
- Pantheon, Stourhead, 246, 246, 247
- papacy, *see also* specific popes
Avignon, return from, 149
medieval and Renaissance Rome, control of, 149
nepotism and cardinal-nephew tradition, **180–181**, 184, 185, 186
Vatican, *see* Vatican
villa gardens, papal, 181
- paper mulberries, 271
- Papyri, Villa of the, 88
- the Parade, Buffalo, NY, 347
- parades generally, *see* promenades and parades
- paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 22, 95, 97–124, 509
afterlife, paradise as reward in, 99
associative/allegorical/symbolic purpose, 97, 101–102
Catalonian revival and Park Güell, 409, 412
Chinese mythology of, 97, 282
Christianity, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
classical period, 97, 98–99, 101–102
early ancient prototypes of Persian *pairi-daeza* or hunting park, 39
earthly paradise, *see locus amoenus* (earthly paradise)
Eastern vs. Western concepts of, 97–124, 281
Eden, Garden of, 98, 99, 100, 124n1, 332
Elysian fields, 98, *see also* Elysian fields
enclosed spaces, 97, 101, 102, 105–107
etymology of term, 97, 103–104, 124n1
Europe, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
fourfold garden structure,
Christian/European, 98, 118, 121, 123
fourfold garden structure, Islamic, *see chahar bagh* or *char bagh* (fourfold/quadripartite Islamic garden structure)
Golden Age, concept of, 99
hortus conclusus (enclosed garden), 97, 101, *see also hortus conclusus* (enclosed garden)
India, paradise gardens of, 108–114
Isfahan, gardens of, 115–118
Islam, 97, 99–100, 102–118
Japanese mythology of, 295, 299
Jeffersonian concept of, 270
Jungian archetypes, 28
Kashmir, gardens of, 110–111
literature and landscape, 97–102
locus amoenus (earthly paradise), *see locus amoenus* (earthly paradise)
love, sacred and profane, 100–102, 110–111, 119, 131
Mughal tomb gardens, 112–115
mythological basis for, 97–99
Persian gardens, 103–104
physical location for paradise, 99
prehistoric landscapes, 97, 98
quadripartite garden structure,
Christian/European, 98, 118, 121, 123
quadripartite garden structure, Islamic, *see chahar bagh* or *char bagh* (fourfold/quadripartite Islamic garden structure)
Renaissance concepts of, 125, 126, 130–131, 132
rural cemeteries, 332
Spain, Islamic, 104–108
Timurid empire, 108–110
Turkish gardens, 108–110, 114–118
walled cities, European, 118–121
Wordsworthian sense of, 278
- Paradise Lost* (Milton), 234
- Parc André Citroën, 179, 496, 496
- Parc Bercy, 496
- Parc de Buttes-Chaumont, Paris, 365, 365–366, 366
- Parc de la Villette, 495, 495–497, 496
- Parc de Montjuich (Montjuic), Barcelona, 385, 385
- Parc Monceau, Paris, 261, 262, **262–263**, 365
- Parc Montsouris, Paris, 365
- Parco dei Mostri* (Park of Monsters), Bomarzo known as, 146
- Paris, 23, 472, 509, *see also* specific sites and features
Artist’s Plan, 362, 362, 363
Baroque monumental urbanism of 17th and 18th centuries, 167, 214–216
boulevards of, 342, 359–366, 364
cafés, 361
cholera epidemic of 1848–49, 360
Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 434, 436, 436–437, 438

INDEX

Paris Centennial Exposition of 1889 – parterres de broderie

- faubourgs*, 515
 fortifications, 121, 158, 365
 French Revolution, restoration during, 362
 Haussmann's Paris, 217, **359–367**, 368, 375, 377, 378, 402, 403, 406
 Henry IV, Renaissance Paris under, 157, 158–161, 159, 160
 Jefferson in, 269, 272
 Kerameikos Cemetery, Athens, 19th century cemeteries inspired by, 74
 Le Nôtre's axiality applied to, 214
 L'Enfant's studies in, 229
 Louis-Philippe, under, 363
 Louis XIV and, 166, 193n1, 215
 Louis XV and, 215–216
 medieval Paris, 121, 157
Metro, 361
 Napoleon I, under, 364
 nineteenth century/Industrial Revolution, effects of, 358–367
 Noailles garden, 437, 437
 obelisk, Place de la Concorde, 42, 363
 The Opéra, 165, 361–362
 parks, 359, 364, 365–366, 367, 385, 436, 495–497
places, 159–161, 215–216, 217, 363, 364
 pre-Haussmann Old Paris, nostalgia for, 360, 381
 Renaissance Paris under Henry IV, 158–161, 159, 160
 Roman vs. French urbanism, 214
 street furniture, 359, 364, 364–365
 Washington, D.C. redevelopment by McMillan Committee inspired by, 369
 world's fairs, exhibition halls for, 367
 Paris Centennial Exposition of 1889, 354, 367
 Paris Exhibition of 1876, 324
 Paris, sculpture of; Parc Monceau, 262
 Parish, Daniel, 329
 Park Crescent, Regent's Park, London, 258
 Park Güell, 409, **409–413**, 410, 411
 Park Parkway, and Recreational Study Act of 1936, 426
 Parker, Sir Barry, 405
 parking
 new urbanism, 477
 shopping malls, 462, 463
 Parklane, Santa Barbara, CA, 401
 parks, *see also* individual parks
 botanical gardens vs., 339, 350
 building designs for, 426
 Central Park, NYC, *see* Central Park
 Chicago, 427–430
 Chinese imperial parks, 293
 “Cité Industrielle,” Garnier's ideas for, 407, 407
 commercial ventures, as, 467
 Downing's championship of public parks movement, 326–327, 329
 efficiency and economy, trend towards, 430
 English landscape parks, 18th century, *see* eighteenth century English landscape parks
 European parks as observed by American visitors, 337
 Gaudi's Park Güell converted to public park, 413
 Geddes' concept of, 419
 Hampton Court gardens now serving as, 202
 Harrisburg, PA park system, 437
 hunting, *see* hunting parks
 Italy, 185, 186
 linear parks, Moses' description of parkways as, 427
 London, 218
 Lushan-inspired Buddhist retreats, 283–284
 neighborhood, 427
 new urbanism, 477, 478
 New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 nineteenth century/industrial age urban areas, 312, 313, 315, 322–325, 358
 Paris, 359, 364, 365–366, 367, 385, 436, 495–497
 place, as ultimate definer of, 508
 private enterprise, sustained by, 470–471
 public parks movement, 23, 24, 260, 276, 279, 312, 313, 315, **322–327**, 329, 337–350, **364–366**
 public space, popular entitlement to, 230, 344
 real estate values and, *see* real estate values, parks increasing
 rural cemeteries as, 333, 336, 337
 state parks, 424–427
 suburbs and, 460
 themed, *see* theme parks
 toilet, rest, and refreshment facilities, 318–319, 323–324
 urban spaces, as ultimate definer of place in, 508
 U.S. national park system, 359, 371–373, 426
 U.S. public municipal parks, 314
 Villa Borghese as, 185, 186
 Volksgarten concept as forerunner of public parks movement, 276
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plan for public grounds of, 329–330
 Wilanów, Poland, 207
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 Parks Council, NYC, 433n20
 Parkside, Buffalo, NY, 347–348
 parkway systems, 314, **345–350**, 403, **424–427**, 505–506, *see also* specific parkways
 Boston's Emerald Necklace, 349–350, 350
 Buffalo, NY, 347–348
 earliest parkways, 346–347
 intra-urban boulevards, replacing, 403, 424, 433n18
 linear parks, Moses' description of parkways as, 427
 New York regional area, creation of, 425
 New York World's Fair, 1939, access to, 430
 railroads, as alternative to, 348
 Riverside, IL, 348
 Rock Creek and Potomac Parkways, Washington, D.C., 370, 370
 Parlement de Paris, 160–161
 Parmenides, 58
 Parmentier, André (1780–1830), 326
 Parmigianino (Girolamo Francesco Mazzola, 1503–1540), 136
 Parnassus (Mount), 128, 138, 140
 Parnes (Mount), 78
 Parrish, Maxfield (1870–1966), 387
 Parterre du Nord, Versailles, 174, 176
parterres
 Brown, “Capability,” 249, 250
 colonial American gardens, 226, 227, 228
 defined, 517
 English eighteenth century landscape parks, 238, 239, 249, 250
 French 16th century garden style, 161, 163
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 262
 Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 196, 197, 197, 198, 198, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 208, 209, 210, 210, 211
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 180, 186, 187, 189, 190, 191, 192
 Mall, Washington, D.C., 369
 Ministry of Education and Public Health, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 445
 mobile home landscaping making use of, 512
 Poplar Forest, VA, 271
 revival of, late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 319, 320, 379, 383, 384, 387, 388
 Versailles, 173, 174, 176, 177
 water parterres, 145, 190, 191
parterres de broderie
 Champs-sur-Marne, revival at, 383
 defined, 517
 French 16th century garden style, 161, 162, 162, 163, 163
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 198, 201, 201, 208, 209, 211
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 180, 186, 189, 193n22
 nineteenth century revival of, 320
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Versailles, 174
 Wilton House, 200

INDEX

Parthenon – pergolas

- Parthenon, Athenian acropolis, 62, 68, 74
 Parthians, 104, 117
 Pasadena, CA, 398
 Pasgardae, 104
 past forms, revival of, 24, *see also* more specific revivals
 pastoral and Arcadian motifs, 22, **239–247**
 Bomarzo, 146
 Central Park, NYC, 339, 340, 341, 342
 Downing's concept of, 327–328, 330
 England/Great Britain, 17/18th century, 199–200, 231n1
 English 18th century landscape parks, 234, 235–236, 239–247
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 261, 265
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179
 Italian Renaissance villas, 130
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 270, 273
 Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland, 497
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344
 Regency townscapes, 258
 Roman republic and empire, 60, 86
 Virgil, *see* Virgil
 paternalism
 Girardin and Ermenonville, 265
 Price Pückler at Muskau, 259
 Repton, 260
 pathos
 elegaic, *see* elegaic qualities of landscape
 memory and, 22; *see also* memory
 Wordsworthian, 277
 Patio de los Naranjos (Court of the Oranges),
 Great Mosque, Córdoba, Spain, 105, 105
patte d'oie (goose foot)
 defined, 517
 Hampton Court, 201, 201
 new urbanism's use of, 478, 478
 nineteenth century revival of, 320
 trivio, *see* *trivio*
 Versailles, 173
 Wilanów, Poland, 207
 Paul III, pope (r. 1534-1549), 149, 150, 184
 Paul V, pope (formerly Cardinal Borghese, r. 1605-1621), 185
 Pautre, Antoine Le, 175
 Pautre, Pierre Le, 174
 pavilions, *see also* specific types
 Bois de Boulogne, Paris, 263, 263
 Brighton Pavilion, 258–259
 China, 285, 286, 286, 290, 290, 294, 310n9
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, 245, 247, *see also* temples
 Faulkner Farm, Brookline, MA, 388
 French *châteaux*, 154, 156, 156
 French Picturesque, 261, 265
 Hirschfeld's *Volksgarten* concept, 276
 Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125
 international style of 17th/early 18th centuries, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 206, 209, 209, 210, 211
 Islamic paradise gardens, 100, 103, 107, 108, 111, 114, 115, 117
 Japan, 297–298, 299, 300–301, 301, 306, 306, 308, 308, 519
 modernist, 452
 Monticello, 270
 nineteenth century public parks and botanical gardens, 318–319, 323–324
 Paspardae, Cyrus' garden at, 104
 Place Royale (now Place des Vosges), Paris, 160
 Poplar Forest and designs for, 270
 Roman villas, 88
 tea, *see* headings at tea
 University of Virginia, 272
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Versailles, 175, 177
 paving
 asphalt/macadam, 313, 320, 345
 Campidoglio, Rome, 150
 cha niwa (tea garden path), 304
 classical peristyle gardens, 83
 Gaudi's Park Güell, use of *trencadis* at, 411
 Jekyll's work at Munstead Wood, 382
 Katsura Riky(u), 305, 305
 macadam/asphalt, 313, 320, 345
 pebble mosaics, 187, 189, 190, 192
 pedro portuges, 446
 Renaissance Rome, streets of, 152
 Roman republic and empire, 80
 ru yi, Pavilion of Ceremonial Purification, Forbidden City, Beijing, 285
Pax Romana, 80
 Paxton, Joseph (1801-1865), 317, 319, 321, **322–325**, 340, 367, 376
Paxton's Magazine of Botany and Register of Flowering Plants (periodical), 314
 Peabody and Stearns, 351
 Peace of Westphalia (1648), 196
A Peaceful Path to Social Reform (Howard), 404
 peaches, 317
 Peale, Charles Wilson, 270
 pear trees, 317
 peasants, genre figures of, 179, 187, *see also* class issues
 Pebble Beach Golf Links, Monterey, CA, 494
 pebble mosaics and paving, 187, 189, 190, 192
 pecan trees, 268
 pedestrians, *see also* sidewalks
 Disney theme parks as car-free environments, 467, 506
 Futurama, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 garden city/new town/model town plans, 406, 420
 Haussmann's Paris, 360
 modernist design and, 416
 new urbanism's orientation toward, 477
 parking areas replacing sidewalks for, 462
 separation of traffic for, 276, 341, 341, 347, 350
 shopping malls as enclosed spaces for pedestrians, 463
 social reform and urban planning, 420, 431
 Pedregal, San Angel Gardens of, Mexico City, 447–448, 448
*pedro portuges*a (Portugese paving technique), 446
 Pedro the Cruel (r. 1334-1369), 105, 106
 Pegasus, 140, 144, 145
 Pei, I. M., 159, 454
 Pelham Bay Park, NYC, 433n20
 the Peloponnese, 43
 Pembroke, earls of, 201
 “penal” design of golf courses, 493, 494
Pencil Points (later *Modern Architecture*), 454
 Pendleton, Lorann, 17
 Penglai (H|o|rai), 282, 299
 Penn, William (1644-1718), 224, 225
 Pennethorne, James, 324
 Pennsylvania
 Ardmore, 462
 Harrisburg, PA park system, 437
 Penn, William, 224, 225
 Philadelphia, *see* Philadelphia, PA
 Pennsylvania Avenue, Washington, D.C., 213, 230
 Pennsylvania School of Horticulture for Women, 396
 Pentelicus, Athens, 74, 79
 peonies, 294
 PepsiCo, 454
 Pepys, Samuel, 218
per stringas basis for Hippodamian planning, 70
percements, Haussmann's Paris, 361, 364
 Percier, Charles (1764-1838), 363
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 313, 333, 333, 334, 336
 Pérelle, Adam and Nicholas (fl. 1688-1727), 168, 169, 171, 175, 176, 177, 179
 Peretti, Felice, *see* Sixtus V, pope (r. 1585-1590)
 Pergamum, 76, 77, 78
 pergolas
 defined, 517
 Faulkner Farm, Brookline, MA, 388
 Hadrian's Villa, 93, 94
 Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 131
 Italian Renaissance villas, 129, 130, 131
 jasmine pergolas, Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 115
 Jekyll's constructions at Munstead Wood, 382
 Octavius Quartio, house and garden of, Pompeii, 84
 Repton's use of, 256

INDEX

Pericles – Picturesque style

- Pericles (fl. 5th century b.c.e.), 62, 67, 73, 74, 76
 perimeter parks and borders, new urbanism, 478
 periodicals, gardening, 314, 378–382, 396, *see also* specific periodicals
 Perisphere, 1939 New York World's Fair, 430, 431, 431
 peristyles, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
 Perrault, Charles (1628-1703), 172, 176
 Perrault, Claude (1613-1688), 166, 176
 Perry, Clarence (1872-1944), 417, 418, 420, 460
 Perry, Commodore Matthew, 295, 309
 Persephone/Proserpina/Kore, 29, 70, 95, 101
 Perseus, 94
 Persia, 95, 103–104
 Achaemenid kings, 103, 104, 115
 carpets, 103, 103, 104
 Forestier influenced by, 436
 Greece, invasion of, 62, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72
 hunting parks, 39, 69, 83, 97, 103–104, 283
 Isfahan, gardens of, 115–118, 116–117, 391
 pairidaeza, original meaning of, 97, 103–104
 pre-Islamic, 103–104
 Sackville-West/Nicholson inspiration, as, 391
 Safavid dynasty, 108, 115
 Sutton Courtenay, Berkshire, Persian Garden at, 390
 personal/private pleasure, landscape intended for, *see* private/personal pleasure, landscape intended for
 perspective
 Bomarzo, manipulation of perspective at, 143
 early development of, 123
 exaggerated, 197
 false perspective, Jefferson's use of, 272, 272
 forced perspective, Disneyland's use of, 465, 466
 foreshortening, 198, 272, 272, 391
 Le Nôtre's use of, 170, 172, 192
 modern Western preoccupation with, 26
 modernism and, 434
 scenographic space differentiated from, 147
 Vanvitelli at La Reggia displaying lack of understanding of, 192
 perspectives, Repton's and Kent's use of, 255
 Peruzzi, Baldassare Tommaso (1481-1536), 135, 193n20
 Peter the Great (1682-1725) of Russia, 196, 209, 210, 219, 359
 Peterhoff, Russia, 209–210, 210
 Petit Bourg, Corbeil, France, 168, 168
 Petit Parc, Versailles, 176, 177
 Petite Académie (Académie Royale des Inscriptions et Médailles), 193n1
 Petite Trianon, Versailles, 265–266
 Peto, Harold Ainsworth (1854-1933), 385–386, 388, 392
 Petrarch (Francesco Petrarca, 1304-1374), 125, 127, 128, 133, 143
 Petrie's Stone, Stonehenge, 30, 31
 Petworth, "Capability" Brown's redesign of, 249
 Phaedriades, twin peaks of; Delphi, 64, 65, 96n4
Phaedrus (Plato), 128
 Phaistos, Crete, 45
Phaius tankervilleae (orchid), 315
 pharmacopoeia, 122, 123
Phénoménologie de la perception (Merleau-Ponty), 503
 phenomenology, 503
 Philadelphia Exhibition of 1876, 324
 Philadelphia, PA
 Bartram's nursery, 229, 325
 colonial period, 224–225
 Laurel Hill cemetery, 336
 McMahon, Bernard, nursery of, 229, 325
 Olmsted and Vaux, advice of, 347
 overlay analysis, 483, 483
 redevelopment programs, 509
 Savannah, GA and, 225
 philanthropy
 industrial philanthropists, 19th century, 318, 404, 409, 426
 Roman republic and empire, 82
 Philip II of Macedon (382-336 b.c.e.), 75
 Philip II of Spain (r. 1556-1598), 221
 Philips Park, Manchester, 323
 philodendrons, 445
A Philosophical Enquiry into the Origin of Our Ideas of the Sublime and Beautiful (Burke), 238, 248, 519
 philosophy and landscape, 16, 20–25, 502–503, *see also* specific philosophers and philosophical schools
 Central Park, Olmsted and Vaux's design for, 339–340, 342
 eighteenth century, 232–233, 238, 242
 French 17th century classical gardens, 166–167
 Goethe and German Romanticism, 273–277
 Greece, ancient, 58–60, 66, 67, 68, 71, 73
 medieval Europe, 118–119
 modern period, during, 503–504
 nineteenth century, 311–314
 prehistoric and early ancient cosmologies, rooted in, 26
 Renaissance, 125–126, 127–128, 146, *see also* humanism
 rural cemeteries, 333, 334
 seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, 194, 230
 storytelling, moral philosophy as cultural matrix superseded by, 468
 Phoenix Hall, Byōdō-in, 298, 299
 photography and landscape, 458, 471, 507
 earthworks, modern, 487
 Jekyll, Gertrude, 380–383, 381, 383, 386
 Platt, Charles, 386
 U.S. national park system, 371–373, 372, 373
phylai, 46
Physics (Aristotle), 59
 Pia (Via, now Via XX Settembre), Rome, 151, 151, 152
 Pia (Villa, Casino Pio), 138, 138
 Piaget, Jean (1986-1980), 457
piano nobile
 Caprarola, 182
 place Royale/place des Vosges, Paris, 363
 Piazza Barberoni, Rome, 214
 Piazza d'Arme, Livorno, 216, 217
 Piazza del Popolo, Rome, 150, 152, 153, 153
 Piazza della Republica, Florence, 79
 Piazza Navona, Rome, 214
 Piazza Sant'Angelo, Rome, 149–150
 piazzas (squares) generally, *see* plazas, squares, *places*, and piazzas
 piazzas (verandas or front porches)
 Downing's home at Newburgh, 327
 Seaside, FL, 479
 suburban developments lacking, 460
 Pico della Mirandola, Giovanni (1463-1494), 128, 131
 Picturesque style, 23, 24, 211, 233
 Arts and Crafts movement, 375, 389
 the beautiful contrasted with, 251, 254, 328, 328
 Brownian style vs., 251–260, 320
 Central Park, 339, 342, 343
 defined, 252, 517–518
 Disneyland's use of, 465
 Downing and, 326–330, 328
 eighteenth century, 251–260
 England/Great Britain, 251–260
 floral version of, 379
 France, 166, 233, 260, **261–266**
 garden city/new town/model town movement, 404
 Germany, 259–260, 274
 Gilpin, William (1724-1804), **252–253**, 277, 328, 329, 339, 354, 517
 Hitler and Nazi's preference over modernism for, 414
 Italianate revival affected by, 387
 jardin anglo-chinois, *see* *jardin anglo-chinois*
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 269, 271, 273, 326
 Knight, Richard Payne (1750-1824), **253–254**, 255, 317, 442, 517
 Le Corbusier's contempt for, 414
 McHargian environmentalism and, 486
 modern city, applied to, 406, 407
 modernism and, 406, 407, 442, 443
 Mount Vernon and George Washington, 228, 326

INDEX

Pièce d'Eau des Suisses – plant materials

- Mumford and Geddes, use by, 419
 nineteenth century use of, 312, 313, 314, 316, 319, 325, 378, 379, 397, 404
 Olmsted influenced by, 339
 ornamental horticulture, 256, 259–260
 ornamental Picturesque, 256
 Paris parks, 365, 366
 Parmentier as originator in U.S. of, 326
 Pére-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 Price, Sir Uvedale (1747-1829), 253–254, 319, 328, 334, 339, 354, 442, 517
 Regency townscapes, 258
 Repton, Humphrey, *See* Repton, Humphrey (1752-1818)
 Robinson's use of, 378, 379
 Rococo influence on, 233, 261
 Rousseau's tomb, replication of, 331
 rural cemeteries, 334, 335
 satires on, 253, 253
 Sitte, Camillo (1843-1903), 377
 the sublime and the beautiful, between, 251, 254, 263
 suburban layout and, 460
 Washington, D.C. redevelopment, 370
 Wordsworth and, 277, 278
- Pièce d'Eau des Suisses*, 178
pièces coupées (grass cutwork), 197, 197
 Piero de' Crescenzi (1230-1305), 121
 Pietism, Goethe's interest in, 273
 La Pietra, Florence, 386, 400
 Pilat, Ignaz Anton, 343
 pilgrimage routes, *see* processional routes
 pillars and columns
 Alexander Column, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Arts and Crafts style, 379
 Birkenhead Park, Liverpool, 324
 Blenheim, Column of Victory, 250
 Broken Column, Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266, 266
 Chehel Sotun (Hall of Forty Columns), Isfahan, 117, 117
 colonnades, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
 Cretan religious symbol, pillar as, 44
 Goth's Column, Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 115
 Hadrian's Villa, 91
 Italianate revival, British and American, 385, 385
 Lord Nelson's column, Trafalgar Square, London, 217
 Marcus Aurelius, column of, Rome, 153
 medieval Roman gardens, 123, 123
 Military Column, Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
 Mount Auburn cemetery, use in, 335
 Napoleonic victory column in Place Vêndome, Paris, 331, 331
 obelisks, *see* obelisks
 peristyles, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
 Renaissance inspiration from remains of, 125
 Renaissance Rome, commemorative columns of, 153
 Roman republic and empire, 81, 153
 Trajan, column of, Rome, 153, 331, 331
 Washington Monument, Baltimore, MD, 331, 331
- Pincian Hill, Rome
 Medici villa on, 138
 Santa Trinità dei Monti, 152
 Villa Borghese, 185, 185–186
- Pindar (c. 522-c. 443 b.c.e.), 66, 99
 pine trees, 155, 228, 294
 pineapples, 317
 pinetum
 defined, 518
 Kew, at, 320
- Pinsent, Cecil Ross (1884-1963), 130, 386
 Pinto, John A., 94
 Piper, Fredrik Magnus (1746-1824), 209
 Piraeus, 70, 74
 Pisa, 118
 Pisgah (Mount), 352
 Pissarro, Camille, 362, 362
 pitch pine, 396
 Pitt, William, the Elder (1708-1778), 242
 Pius IV, pope (r. 1559-1565), 96n16, 134, 151
 Pius V, pope (r. 1566-1572), 142, 143
 place and "placeness," 500, 502–513, *see also* space
 abstract vs. mind-body concepts of, 26–27, 507, 508
 alienation, modern sense of, 25, 505
 body and place, 503, 504–508
 Brown, "Capability," describing work as "Place-making," 248
 classical conceptualization of, 59–60, 80, 95
 definition of place, 518
 delocalization of place, 505, 506
 Disney theme parks, 467
 fluidity of place, 470, 504–508, 512
 French 17th century classical gardens and Cartesian theory, 166–167
 "the Genius of the Place," 233, 234, 279, 279n1
 human need for "placeness," 21, 25, 506–507
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179–180
 modern cultural bias away from, 468, 508
 modern displacement of peoples, 512
 modern philosophical theories of, 500, 503
temenos, *see temenos*
topos, *see topos*
- Place Dauphine, Paris, 160, 160–161
 Place de la Bastille, Paris, 363, 363
- Place de l'Étoile, Paris, 215
 Place des Victoires, Paris, 215
 Place du Châtelet, Paris, 364
Place du Théâtre Français, Paris, in the Rain (Pissarro), 362, 362
 Place Louis XIV (now Place Vêndome), 215, 331, 331, 414
 Place Louis XV (now Place de la Concorde), Paris, 42, 215–216, 216, 363, 414
 Place Royale (now Place des Vosges), 159, 159–160
places generally, *see* plazas, squares, *places*, and piazzas
 plague, 102, 118
plaisance
 defined, 518
 the Midway, Chicago, IL, 349
 Olmsted's use of term, 356n37
- plane trees, 73, 103, 117
 planning, urban, *see* urbanism and city planning
 plant materials, *see also* specific types
 ancient Near Eastern gardens, 39
 Arts and Crafts aesthetic, 370, 376, 380–383, 388
 Athenian agora, 73
 Biltmore, 352
 botanical discoveries and research in colonial America, 226–227, 228–229
 Brown, "Capability," 249, 256
 Burle Marx, Roberto, 444, 445, 446
 Central Park, NYC, 339, 343
 Chicago parks system, Jensen's designs for, 428, 429
 Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 354
 China, 282, 286, 287, 288–289, 292, 294
 community gardens, 508–509, 509
 Disney theme parks, 466, 467
 Dumbarton Oaks, 395, 396
 early twentieth century California, 397
 Edwardian gardens, 389, 390, 391, 392
 Egypt, 38, 38
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, 240, 246, 247, 249
 exotic vegetation, *see* exotic vegetation
 Farrand's use of, 393, 395, 396
 formal garden revival, 380
 funerary monuments, plant symbolism associated with, 332
 Hadrian's Villa, 94
 Hampton Court, 203
 Hungarian gardens, 207
 Islamic gardens, 100, 114, 115
 "Jardin d'Eau et de Lumière" ("Garden of Water and Light"), Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 436
 Jefferson, Thomas, 268, 269, 270

INDEX

plant succession— politics and power in landscape

- Jekyll, Gertrude, 381, 382, 383
 Loudon's penchant for botanical display, 316
 medieval period, 119, 121–123
 modernist use of, 434, 436, 437, 443, 444, 450, 452
 Naumkeag, 439
 nineteenth century use of, 312, 313, 314, 316, 324, 335, 336
 Olmsted's views on, 339, 350
 paradise gardens, 100, 101, 102, 114, 115
 Paris parks, 366
 park efficiency and economy, 430
 Petrarch's experiments with, 128
 Picturesque recommendations regarding, 253, 254, 256, 256
 Repton on, 254, 256, 256
 Roman urban gardens, 83
 Roman villas, 88, 94, 95
 San Angel Gardens of the Pedregal, Mexico City, 447
 Shipman's use of, 397, 397
The Story of the Stone/The Dream of the Red Chamber (Cao Xueqin), 288–289
 tropical vegetation, *see* exotic vegetation
 Victorian period, 376, 378
 volunteer vegetation (weeds), 390
Yuan Ye (The Craft of Gardens), Ji Cheng, 287
- plant succession, 428–429
 plantations and plantation owners, American, 222, 226–229
 Plater-Zyberk, Elizabeth (b. 1950), 477, 478
 Plato (c. 428-c. 347 b.c.e.), 35, 59, 68, 74, 127, 132, 272, 496
 Platonic Academy, 127, 128
 Platt, Charles (1861–1933), 386–388, 396, 401
 Play, Frédéric Le (1806–1882), 418
 playgrounds and playground movement, 323, 324, 343, 347, 417, 418, 426, 427, 433n20
 plazas, squares, *places*, and piazzas, 21, *see also* specific sites
 Baroque cityscapes, use in, 213
 Bath, England, 257
 Caprarola, 182
 definition of piazza, 517
 Greek agora, *see* agora
 Isfahan, 116, 116, 117
 London, 216–217, 224, 257–258, 316, 364
 medieval Europe, 120, 120
 Miller/Saarinen house, Kiley's designs for, 454
 New York City, 337
 Paris, 159–161, 215–216, 217, 363, 364
 Philadelphia, PA, 224–225
 pre-Columbian Americas, 47, 48–49, 50, 53
 Puebloan, contemporary, 47, 54–56
 Regency townscapes, 257
 Roman fora, *see* forum, Roman
 Rome, 149–151, 153, 217
- Savannah, GA, 225
 Sitto's analysis of, 377, 378
 Spanish colonial settlements, 221
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Villa d'Este, 140
 Villa Montalto, 153, 153
 Washington, D.C., 230
yuniwa (Japan), 296
- Pleasantvilles, Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 pleasure, landscape intended for, 21, 217, 220, *see also* entertainment, landscape as; recreation and landscape
 definition of pleasure garden, 518
 Muskau as public pleasure ground, 259
 parkways as pleasure grounds, 347
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 330
- Plethon, Gemistos (c. 1355–1450/55), 127
 Pliny the Elder (23–79 c.e.), 86–88, 89, 91, 125, 200
 Pliny the Younger (fl. 1st century c.e.), 86–88, 89, 91, 125, 128, 129, 133, 200, 234–235, 241, 270
 Plotinus (fl. 3rd century b.c.e.), 128
 plum trees, 294, 317
 pluralism, acceptance of, 312
Les plus excellents bastiments de France (Cerceau), 195
Les plus excellents Bastiments de France (Jacques Androuet du Cerceaux), 154, 154, 155, 156, 157
 Plymouth, MA, 222
po-wa-ha (breath/life force), 47
 poem-washing platform (Senshi-dai), Shugakuin Riky(u), 308
The Poetics of Space (Bachelard), 503
 poetry, landscape as, 484, 497–500, *see also* literature and landscape
The Bronze Horseman (Pushkin), 219, 220
 courtly love poetry and paradise gardens, 102
 cup gardens, Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440
 Downing on, 329
 England/Great Britain, 17/18th century, 199–200, 235–237, 241, 242, 244, 248
 municipal parks creating poetic mood, 314
odeums, ancient Greece, 68
 Olmsted's views on, 339, 342
 Roman republic and empire, 86, 95
 rural cemeteries, 334, 335
 Wordsworth, William (1770–1850), 233, 273, 277–279, 281, 332, 334, 340, 371, 372
- Poggio Reale, Naples, 154
 Poggio (Villa), at Carano, 128
 Poissy, Le Corbusier's Villa Savoye at, 414, 456n16
 Poitiers, Diane de, 155–157
 Poland and French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 207–208
- Polia and Poliphilus, *Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna), 131–132, 137
 Pognac, François de, 68, 70, 96n2, 96n3
polis, 59–60, 61, 67–75, 96n3
 acropolis, absorption of, 66, *see also* acropolis
 agora, *see* agora
 Athens, *see* Athens
chora (regional space), 59, 61, 66, 70, 71, 74, 79, 96n3, 496, 504, 505
 defined, 518
 festivals, role of, 61
 Hellenistic empire and end of, 74
 origins of, 46
 physical requirements of, 67
 political concept of, 67
 religion and landscape, 67–68, 70, 71, 73, 74
 sacred landscape as means of establishing territory of, 62
 Sparta, 61, 73, 74, 75, 233
- politics and power in landscape, 20–25
 aqueducts of Rome, revitalization of, 214
 autocratic/absolutist rule, *see* autocratic/absolutist rule
 China, 282, 283, 284
 class issues, *see* class issues
 colonialism, *see* colonialism
 democracy, *see* democracy and republican ideals
 divine kingship, concept of, 67
 Egyptian pyramids, 35–36
 eighteenth century generally, 232–233, 239, 263–264, 273
 English 17th/early 18th century gardens, 199, 200, 201, 202
 English 18th century landscape parks, 232–233, 234, 235, 237, 239, 240, 242–243
 English/French rivalry, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 261, 279–280n15
 environmental issues, 483
 feudalism, *see* feudalism
 France and Italy, relationship between, 153
 French *châteaux*, political use of, 155, 157
 French classical gardens of seventeenth century, 165–167, 173–176, 175, 178, 192
 French/English rivalry, 234, 237, 238, 239, 243, 261, 279–280n15
 geography's influence on Egypt and Greece, 43
 Goethe and German Romanticism, 273, 275–277
 Greece, ancient, 59–60, 61, 62, 63, 66, 67–68, 70, 72, 73, 73, 78–79
 Hadrian's Villa, 94
 Hellenistic empire, 74–79
 international style of seventeenth and early

INDEX

Japan – prehistoric and early ancient landscapes

- eighteenth centuries, 194, 196, 203, 204, 205, 207, 211, 212
- Japan, 297–299, 303, 304–305, 309
- Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
- medieval Europe, 118, 120, 121
- monumental urbanism, 17th/18th centuries, 194, 212–213, 214, 219, 220
- Mycenae, 46
- nation-states, rise in power of, 194, 212–213, 313
- The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 197, 198
- New England towns, 223–224
- nineteenth century/Industrial Revolution, 311, 312, 330, 358
- obelisks, 42–43
- papal villa gardens, 181
- Paris under Henry IV, 160
- peripatetic nature of monarchy and royal court, changes in, 165
- Philadelphia, PA, 225
- Renaissance, 126, 133, 138, 142, 153, 155, 157, 160
- republicanism, *see* democracy and republican ideals
- Romanticism and, 273–279
- Rome, imperial objectives of, 60, 94
- Rousseau's theories and the French Picturesque, 263–264, 265, 280n44
- social class, *see* class issues
- social reform and, *see* social reform
- Spanish colonial settlements, 221–222
- Tocqueville's *Democracy in America*, political nature of, 326
- tourism, eighteenth century, 252
- Versailles, 165, 166, 167, 172, **173–176**, 175, 178
- Vietnam War Memorial, Washington, D.C., 498–499
- Washington, D. C., *see* Washington, D.C.
- Wordsworthian sense of, 273, 277–279
- Poliziano, Angelo (1454–1494), 130
- Polk, Willis (1870–1924), 398
- Pollux, Castor and, 151, 151
- polo, 116
- Poltava, battle of, 219
- Polydorus, 90
- Polyphemus
- Sperlonga, grotto of Tiberius at, 89, 90, 90
- Villa Aldobrandini, water theater, 181
- polyprosopic greenhouse design, 317, 317
- pomegranate trees, 73, 100, 184, 207
- Pomona, 145, 187, 238
- Pompeii, 82–85, 83–85, 216
- Pont Neuf, Paris, 160, 160
- Ponte Santa Trinitá, Florence, 160
- Ponte Sant'Angelo, Rome, 149, 150
- Ponte Sisto, Rome, 149
- Ponzo, Flaminio (1560–1613), 185, 185
- Pope, Alexander (1688–1744), 128, 231n3, 232–233, **234**, **236**, 238, 240, 242, 243, 246, 253, 276, 279, 279n1
- Pope, John Russell, 369
- popes, *see* papacy; specific popes
- Poplar Forest, 268, **270–271**, 271, 273
- poplars, 117, 174, 178, 228, 263, 334
- Poppaea, Villa of, Oplontis, 88, 88–89, 89
- population growth and city redevelopment, 358, 401n3
- Poquelin, Jean-Baptiste, *see* Molière (Jean-Baptiste Poquelin, 1622–1675)
- porcelains, *see* ceramics and porcelains
- porches
- Downing's home at Newburgh, 327
- Seaside, FL, 479
- suburban developments lacking, 460
- Port Sunlight, 404, 404, 409
- Porta Nomentana, Rome, 151
- Porta Pia, Rome, 151, 151
- portales* (porticoes), Spanish colonial settlements, 222
- porte cochere*, invention of, 256
- Porter, Bruce (1865–1955), 398
- porticoes, *see* arcades, colonnades, peristyles, and porticoes
- portland cement, invention of, 313
- Portland, duke of, and Portland estate in London, 257–258
- Portman Square, London, 258
- Portugal
- azulejos* (tilework), 210, 210–211, 211, 514
- Burle Marx and, 446, 447
- Coimbra, 210, 210
- Conimbriga, 447, 447
- French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 210–211
- pedro portuguesa* (Portugese paving technique), 446
- Poseidon, 45, 61, 68
- Poseidon/Neptune, 45, 61, 68, 187, 190, 204–205, 205
- Post Oak District, Houston, TX, 463, 464
- Post Office, Washington, D.C., 369
- postmodernism
- classical elements of, 58
- defined, 374n1, 518
- earthworks and, 491
- environmental design and, 486
- Parc de la Villette and, 495
- potager*, *see also* kitchen gardens; vegetable gardens
- defined, 518
- Versailles, 178
- Villandry, 384, 384
- Potias/Poteidan, 45
- Potnia (Cretan earth goddess), 43–46, 44, 66
- Potomac Parkway, Washington, D.C., 370, 370
- Potomac River Basin overlay analysis, 483
- Potsdam, Prussia, 206
- potter's quarter (Kerameikos), Athens, 71, 74, 333
- pottery, *see* ceramics and porcelain
- Poussin, Nicolas (1594–1665), **235**, 239, 244, 254
- Poverty Point, LA mounds, 48
- power, landscapes manifesting, *see* politics and power in landscape
- Praeneste (Palestrina), Sanctuary of Fortuna Primigenia at, 80, **80–81**, 82, 131, 134, 240, 241
- Prague, 464
- prairie style in landscape, 428, 429
- Prather, Hugh, 462
- Pratolino, Villa Medici at
- Appenino* of Giambologna at, 177
- automata at, 161
- grotto at, 161
- Praxiteles, 94
- pre-Columbian Americas, 21, **47–54**
- Chaco Canyon ancestral Puebloan settlements, 50–52
- cosmology of, 47, 48, 50, 51, 53, 56
- Inka settlements, 52–53
- mounds and earthworks, 48–49, 53–54
- Nazca lines, 53, 53–54, 487
- platforms, plazas, and squares, 47, 48–49, 50, 53
- pyramids, 21, 27, 48, 50, 56
- religion and landscape, 48, 56
- universal patterns and parallels, 47–48, 56
- wood circles, 32
- Pre-Raphaelites, 375
- prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 21, **26–54**
- Americas, pre-Columbian, *see* pre-Columbian Americas
- cosmological conceptualization of, 21, 26–28, 98, 103
- Crete, 43–46
- earthworks, *see* earthworks, ancient
- Gaudi's Park Güell evoking, 412
- Greece, 43–46
- grid plans, 70
- Hirschfeld's ideas about, 275
- literacy, development of, 34
- Minoan culture, 43–46
- Mycenae, 27, 43, 46
- Neolithic circles, stone and wood, 21, 27, 30–33
- Neolithic urbanism, 33
- obelisks, 41–43
- Paleolithic cave art, 21, 27, 29, 29–30
- paradise mythology, 97, 98
- processional routes, 40–41
- pyramids, *see* pyramids
- religious orientation of, 21, 26–28

INDEX

The Prelude – public space

- romanticisation of, 25
space, concepts of, 26–27, 57n1
temples, 33, 37
universality of certain practices, 47–48, 56
urbanism and city planning, 33, 34, 38–40
ziggurats, *see* ziggurats
- The Prelude* (Wordsworth), 277
- Preseli bluestones, Stonehenge, 31
- presidio
defined, 518
- Spanish colonial settlements, 221
- Prestre de Vauban, Sébastien Le (1633-1707), 20, 158, 178, 213, 231n10
- Price, Sir Uvedale (1747-1829), 253–254, 319, 328, 334, 339, 354, 442, 517
- Primaticcio, Francesco (1504-1570), 155
- Primavera* (Botticelli), 130, 130–131
- Prime Mover, Aristotle's concept of, 59
- Prince nursery, Flushing, Long Island, 229
- Prince Regent (later King George IV of England), 257, 258–259, 315
- Prince's Park, Liverpool, 322–323, 323
- prisons
Athenian agora, 72
nineteenth century reforms, 313
Savannah, GA, prison reform and founding of, 225
- private developers, 322
- private parks, *see* parks
- private/personal pleasure, landscape intended for, 21, 22
eighteenth century, 234
estate gardens, 376, 397
London squares, 217
modernist gardens, 442, 455
nineteenth century, 313
plaisances, 349, 356n37, 518
solitude, Wordsworthian valuation of, 278, 279
- Prix de Rome
American Academy's Rome Prize, 370–371, 383, 396
École des Beaux-Arts, 363, 406
- process, landscape design as, 484
- processional routes
anthropology of, 504
Blenheim palace, triumphal avenue, 250, 250
Champs Élysées, Paris as, 215
Delphi, 63–65
Gaudi's Park Güell, 412
Greece, ancient, 59–60, 61, 63–65, 67, 68, 504
pre-Columbian Americas, 51, 52
prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 40–41, 51
promenades and parades, *see* promenades and parades
Renaissance Rome, 150, 151–153
- Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114
Villa Giulia to Vatican, 136
- procreation and paradise gardens, 102
- profession
gardening recognized as, 163
landscape architecture, coining and use of term, 330, 349, 355–356n15
landscape design, eighteenth century development of concept of, 235, 239
landscape gardening, coining and use of term, 255
recreational director as, 417, 427
urban planning recognized as, 424
- professional associations
American Institute of Architects, 338, 420
American Society of Landscape Architects, 376, 393, 396
Institute of Landscape Architects, 389–390
rise of, 389–390
Town Planning Institute, 390
- professional offices at shopping malls, 462
- Progress and Poverty* (George), 402
- progressivism
Art and Crafts reaction to, 375
Marxist, 402
- modernism and, 434, 435, 444, 451, 472, 502
nineteenth century/Industrial Revolution, 357, 375
- social reform and city planning in Progressive Era, *see* social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th centuries
- La Promenade de Versailles* (Scudéry), 175
- promenades and parades
Champs Élysées, Paris, 213, 215, 363
Hampton Court promenade, 201
Haussman's Paris, 361
Henry IV, Paris under, 160
Hirschfeld's *Volksgarten* concept, 276
London promenades, 217–218
New York City and Central Park, 337, 342, 343
Pliny's villa Tusci, 88
public parks movement, 323
Regency townscapes, 257
seventeenth and eighteenth century monumental urbanism, 194, 213, 214–215, 217–218
St. Petersburg, Russia, 219
Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
- Les Promenades de Paris* (Alphand), 364–366, 366
- promeneurs*, 361
- Prometheus, 99
- propylaia*
Athenian acropolis, 68
defined, 518
Knossos, 45
- Proserpina/Persephone/Kore, 29, 70, 95, 101
- Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344, 344–345, 345, 346–347, 347, 351, 354, 354–355, 355, 493
- prospects, English garden, 200–201, 254
- Protestantism, 126, 158, 161, 162, 332, 334, 335, *see also* specific denominations
- protofunctionalism, 406
- Proust, Marcel (1871-1922), 359
- proverbes dramatiques* (dramatic proverbs) of Carmontelle, 280n43
- Providence, RI, 480
- Provost, Alain, 496
- Prussia, 206, 259, 274
- prytaneis* (Athenian senators), 72
- pseudoportals, Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
- Pseudotsuga menziesii* (Douglas fir), 325
- psychology and landscape, 25, 54, 61, 232, 236, 237, 275, 311, 312, 438, 472, 484, 502–503
- Ptolemaic space, 491
- public baths
Badenburg, Nymphenburg, 206
Diocletian, Baths of, 152, 185
medieval Europe, 120
Renaissance Rome, imperial bath ruins as landmarks of, 149, 149
Roman republic and empire, 79–80, 82, 83, 149
Titus, Baths of, 136
- public cemeteries, need for, 333, *see also* cemeteries; rural cemeteries
- public ceremony, landscape as setting for, 21–22, 366–267, *see also* processional routes
- public parks, *see* parks
- public space, 21, 22, 471
Belvedere Court, Vatican, as, 133
“Cité Industrielle,” Garnier's ideas for, 407
commons, *see* common space
golf courses as, 494, 495
Greece, ancient, 69, 70, 71, 73
international influence of French and Italian styles, 17th and early 18th centuries, 194
Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 186
London, 217, 218
modernism, 444, 446, 454–455
monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213
monuments used to center, 153
New England village green, *see* New England village green
new urbanism, 477
nineteenth century cities, 377–378
Paris under Henry IV, 158, 159
Parisian squares as, 159, 217
parks, *see* parks
Philadelphia, PA, 224–225
popular entitlement to, sense of, 230, 344
pre-Columbian Americas, 48
Roman republic and empire, 80, 82–83
Savannah, GA, 225
Spanish colonial settlements, 222

INDEX

public utilities – rationality and rationalism

- public utilities, *see* utilities
- public works
- Central Park as, 338
 - Louis XIV, sponsored by, 165, 178
 - medieval town walls as, 120
 - Roman republic and empire, 79, 80
 - Sixtus V's Rome, 152
 - U.S. federal programs, 20th century, 424, 426, 494
- publications, *see also* specific titles
- botanical gardens, pamphlets and guides to, 319
 - eighteenth century, 234, 237–239, 252–253, 264
 - encyclopedias of gardening, 314, *see also* specific encyclopedias
 - Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, pamphlets and guides to, 336
 - nineteenth century, 313, 317–318, 319
 - periodicals, 314, 378–382, 396, *see also* specific periodicals
 - sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, 128–129, 131–132, 147–148, 161–163, 195–196, 197
- Pückler-Muskau, Hermann Ludwig Heinrich, prince of (1785–1871), 259–260, 280n37, 280n38
- Pueblo Bonito, 50, 51, 51
- pueblo*, Spanish colonial settlements, 221, 222
- Puebloan peoples, 21, 50–52, 54–56, 505
- Canyon de Chelly, AZ, 29, 49, 50
 - Chaco Canyon settlements ancestral to, 50–52
 - contemporary pueblos, 54–56
 - Cretan temple-palaces compared to, 45
 - definition of pueblo, 54, 518
 - kivas*, *see* *kivas*
 - Mesa Verde, CO, 49, 49, 50
 - orientation of villages, 47
 - plazas, 47, 54–56
 - po-wa-ha* (breath/life force), 47
 - Taos Pueblo, 48, 48
- Pullman, IL, 438
- Punic Wars, 86
- Punt, 41
- Purcell, William, 428
- pure mind (*nous*), Aristotle's concept of, 59, 74
- Puritans, 201, 222, 224, 257, 332, 335
- pururuacas*, 52–53, 518
- Pushkin, Alexander (1799–1837), 219, 220
- pylon defined, 518
- Pylos, 46
- Pyramid Gate, Castle Howard, 244, 244
- pyramids, 21, 27
- caves, tombs below pyramids as, 27
 - Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266
 - Egyptian, 21, 27, 35–36, 36, 40, 367
 - eighteenth/nineteenth century revival of, 36, 332, 333
- Eurocentric explanations of New World structures, 56
- Louvre entrance, 159
- mountain-mimicking nature of, 28
- Parc Monceau, Paris, 262
- pre-Columbian Americas, 21, 27, 48, 50, 56
- Rococo adaptations, 205
- Teotihuacán, Pyramid of Sun and Pyramid of Moon at, 27, 47, 47–48
- use of form in 17th/18th century Dutch garden design, 197
- Pythagoras (fl. 6th century b.c.e.), 58–59
- the Pythia (priestess of Apollo at Delphi), 65
- Pythian Apollo, 64, 96n4
- Pythian Games, 64, 65
- Pythian Sanctuary of Apollo, Delphi, 64
- Pytho, Delphi, 64
- Q**
- qanats* (underground irrigation tunnels), 104
- Qazvin, 115
- qi* (breath/life force), 283, 285
- Qianlong (1736–1795), 211, 293, 441
- Qin dynasty gardens, 282–284
- Qin Shihuangdi (r. 221–206 b.c.e.), 282, 283
- Qing period (1644–1911) and dynasty, 290, 292, 293, 441
- quadripartite garden structure
- Christian/European, 98, 118, 121, 123
 - Islamic, *see* *chahar bagh* or *char bagh* (four-fold/quadripartite Islamic garden structure)
- quantum theory, 491, 502
- Quatremère de Quincy, Antoine-Chrystostome, 333
- I quattro libri dell'architettura* (*The Four Books of Architecture*), Palladio, 147–148, 195, 231n1, 269
- quattrocento*, painting of, 130–131, *see also* Renaissance
- Quechua, 47
- Queen Square, Bath, 257
- Queens, NY
- Forest Hills Gardens, 417–418, 418, 423
 - Sunnyside Gardens, 420, 421, 421
- Queen's Park, Manchester, 323
- Queen's Walk, Green Park, London, 218
- Queluz, Lisbon, Portugal, 210
- Quenco, Peru, Inkan rock shrine at, 53
- quincunx defined, 518
- Quincy, Josiah, 334
- Quincy Market, Boston, MA, 464
- Quinta de Balcalhoa, Lisbon, Portugal, 211, 211
- Quintinye, Jean-Baptiste de la (1626–1688), 178, 195
- Quirial, Rome
- Cardinal Ippolito d'Este's villa at, 139
- Gardens of, 386, 387
- quoits alleys in parks, 323
- Quran, 22, 99–100, 104, 114, 115
- R**
- Racine, François Nicolas Henry, Baron de Monville (1734–1797), 266
- Radburn, NJ, 420, 421, 421, 422, 422, 460
- radial street patterns, 76, 77, 150, 173, 213, 219, 226, 230, 231n10, 347
- The Radiant City (Le Corbusier), 415–416, 416
- ragnaia* defined, 518
- railroads
- City Beautiful Movement, U.S., 368
 - democratization of landscape by, 401
 - development, effects of, 313
 - first built in U.S., 356n18
 - Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, NY, 418
 - Hampstead Garden Suburb planned to thwart, 406
 - materials, long-distance delivery of, 320, 355n18
 - national parks system of U.S., access to, 359, 373
 - New York regional plan, 423, 424
 - Paris, 360, 361, 363
 - parkways as alternative to, 348
 - resort communities, access to, 401
 - social reform and city planning, 403, 405, 408, 423, 424
 - world's fairs, access to, 324
- Railton, William, 331
- Rainaldi, Girolamo (1570–1655), 181, 182, 184, 184
- rainbow as Wordsworthian symbol, 277
- Rainey, Reuben, 17, 451
- Rainier (Mount), National Park, 373
- raised viewing platform in Islamic gardens, 100, 103, 108, 112, 115, 116, 515
- Les Raisons des forces mouvantes* (de Caus), 161, 200
- the Ramble, Central Park, NYC, 341, 354
- Rameses II (r. 1279–1212 b.c.e.), 42, 216
- Rameses III (r. 1187–1156 b.c.e.), 38
- Ramona* (Jackson), 398
- ramps, *see* stairs and ramps
- Raphael (Raffaello Sanzio, 1483–1520), 135
- rare plants, *see* botanical gardens; exotic vegetation
- Rastrelli, Bartolomeo (1700–1771), 209, 220
- rationality and rationalism, 22–23, 25
- classical world, 58, 59, 67, 96n4
 - eighteenth century, 194, 232–233
 - Jeffersonian, 267, 269, 271, 273
 - modernist gardens, 442, 448
 - Romantic intuition and feeling vs., 273, 276, 277
 - seventeenth century, 165, 166–167, 169, 181, 193n3, 194

INDEX

the Ravine – Renaissance

- social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th century, 412, 414
- the Ravine, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344, 345, 345
- Re (Amon Re), 35, 36, 41
- real estate values, parks increasing
- Birkenhead Park, Liverpool, 322, 323–324
 - Central Park, NYC, 338
 - Prince's Park, Liverpool, 322–323
 - Riverside, IL, 348
- “realists,” 389
- reason, *see* rationality and rationalism
- the Receptacle of the Demiurge, 59
- Recueil des Vues des Plus Beaux Lieux de France* (Pérelle), 171, 176, 177, 179
- Recife, Brazil, 444
- recinti*
- defined, 518
 - Villa Borghese, 185
- Reclus, Élisée (1830–1905), 418
- The Recluse/Home at Grasmere* (Wordsworth), 278
- Recopilacion de Leyes de los Reynos de las Indias* (*Laws of the Indies*), Philip II, 221–222, 224
- recreation and landscape, *see also* entertainment, landscape as
- automobile driving as form of recreation, 359, 426–427
 - carriage driving as recreation, *see* carriage driving and travel
 - Central Park, 337–338, 340, 342
 - Chicago parks system, 427–430
 - commerce, recreational environment for, 458
 - immigrants, recreation as form of acculturation for, 337, 342, 417
 - monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213, 215
 - Moses, Robert, as commissioner of New York City Department of Parks and Recreation, 425–426, 427
 - nineteenth century, 313, 322, 323–324
 - Paris under Henry IV, 160
 - professional recreational directors, 417, 427
 - ring roads and boulevards, 213
 - rural cemeteries, 333, 337
 - shopping as recreational pastime, 462
 - shopping malls combined with recreational activities, 463–464
 - social reform and urban planning, 322, 337–338, 340, 342, 415, 417, 424, 427, 429, 430
 - sports, *see* sports and landscape
 - St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 - suburban yards and driveways, 460–461
 - Sundays, Sabbatarian move to close parks on, 324
 - urban parks, 323, 358, *see also* specific parks
 - urban recreation, 470–471
- Red Books of Humphrey Repton, 255
- Red Cross, American, 344
- Red Fort, India, 112
- red maples, 454
- Red River*, Jemez, NM (Goldsworthy), 487
- redbud trees, 429, 454
- Redoute, Pierre-Joseph (1759–1841), 314
- Reef Point, Bar Harbor, Maine, 393
- reflecting basin, Washington, D.C., 369
- reflectivity
- Brown, “Capability,” 248, 249
 - Islamic gardens, 103, 111
 - Portuguese gardens, 210
 - Renaissance gardens, 135
 - Roman republic and empire, 83, 95
- reforestation projects
- Biltmore, 352
 - eighteenth century England, 248
- Reformation, 126
- La Réforme sociale en France* (Le Play), 418
- refreshment facilities, public parks, 276, 318–319, 323–324
- Regency townscapes, 257, 257–259, 258
- Regent's Park, London, 257–258, 258, 280n36, 322
- La Reggia, Caserta, 167, 189, 192, 192
- regional space in ancient Greece (*chora*), 59, 61, 66, 70, 71, 74, 79, 96n3, 496, 504, 505
- regionalism, 417, 418–424, 431
- Boston, 351
 - Catalonian revival and Park Güell, 409–413
 - garden city/new town/model town concepts of, 404
 - medieval Europe, 118
 - New York metropolitan area, Regional Plan Association (RPA), 423–424, 425, 427
 - nineteenth century development of regional-scale metropoli, 313
 - Regional Planning Association of America (RPAA), 418–422, 424, 428, 478
 - Savannah, GA, 225
- Register of Rural and Domestic Improvement* (periodical), 314
- reinforced concrete and Garnier's ideas for “Cité Industrielle,” 407, 407
- relativism of truth, 502
- religion and landscape, 16, 21–22, 24, 25, *see also* myth, ritual; secularism; specific religions and religious beliefs
- Catalonian revival and Park Güell, 409–413
 - caves, *see* caves as sacred sites
 - China, 281, 282, 283, 284, 290
 - “Cité Industrielle,” no churches planned for, 407
 - classical “pagan” gods and goddesses, Renaissance interest in, 126, 130–131, 142
 - commemorative monuments, 331–332
 - Crete/Minoan civilization, 43–46
 - East Asian vs. Western concepts, 281
 - effigy mounds and geoglyphs, 54, 54, 55, 516
 - Egypt, 35–36, 43, 56
 - Eleusis and Eleusinian mysteries, 29, 68, 74, 94–95
 - ethical rather than metaphysical system, religion viewed as, 313
 - France, religious wars of 16th century, 158, 160
 - Goethe and German romanticism, 276–277
 - Greece, ancient, 43–46, 58–60, 61–66, 67–68, 70, 71, 73, 74
 - Hadrian's Villa, Eleusinian mysteries at, 94–95
 - Japan, 295–297, 299–302, 310n1
 - medieval Europe, 118–119, 120, 121
 - modern period, loss of connection during, 472, 502–503
 - Neolithic constructs, 30, 32, 33
 - New England towns, 223, 224
 - nineteenth century secularism, 311–312, 313
 - Olmsted's blend of spirituality and humanitarianism, 339–340, 342, 354
 - Paleolithic cave art, 29–30
 - pantheism, tree planting as, 332
 - paradise as garden, garden as paradise, 98, 99–102, 103
 - Philadelphia, PA, 224
 - pre-Columbian Americas, 48, 56
 - prehistoric and early ancient civilizations, 21, 26–28, 43, 56
 - Renaissance, 126, 130–131, 142
 - Roman sacro-idyllic painting, 85, 136
 - Roman secularism, 60, 94, 95
 - Roman temples, 79, 80–81, 82, 84, 92, 94, 95
 - rural cemeteries and, 332, 333, 335, 336
 - Ruskin's theories of Beauty and Truth, 312
 - Savannah, GA, 225
 - Spanish colonial settlements, 221
 - temples, *see* temples
 - universality of certain practices, 47–48, 56
 - Wordsworth, 278
 - Yosemite and Sierra Nevada, feelings inspired by, 372
 - ziggurats and Mesopotamian belief systems, 34–35
- Remarks on Forest Scenery* (Gilpin), 252, 253
- Renaissance, 22, 24, 119, 123, 125–164, 194
- châteaux*, *see* *châteaux*
 - China during, 287–288
 - classical world and, 58, 63–64, 80, 125–132, 138, 147, 153
 - classicism, revival of, 125–164
 - colonial American gardens, 226
 - early Italian Renaissance (pre-16th century), 126, 127–132
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks and, 241

INDEX

Renaixença – roads

- “formal,” Renaissance garden style frequently characterized as, 166
- France, 126, 154–163, 167
- French 17th century classical gardens derived from style of, 166, 167
- French 19th/20th century formal garden revival, 384
- Hadrian’s Villa robbed of decoration during, 91, 96n16
- humanism, *see* humanism
- Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna), *see* *Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna)
- Islamic world during, 108–118
- Italy, 125–153
- Japan during, 302–308
- late/high French Renaissance (late 16th century), 161–163
- late/high Italian Renaissance (late 16th century), 126, 137
- le Nôtre’s transformation of style of, 166
- mature Italian Renaissance (16th century), 126, 132–148
- The Netherlands, adaptation of landscape style in, 197, 198
- nineteenth century revival of style, 320
- Portuguese gardens harkening back to, 211
- seventeenth century simplification of style, 195
- term, coining of, 127
- urbanism and city planning, 126, 149–153, 158–161
- villas and villa gardens, Italian, 123, 125–126, 127–148
- Renaixença* (Catalonian revival), 409, 413
- Renselaer, Mariana Griswold Van, 353
- Renwick, James, 330
- Repton, Edward, 260
- Repton, George Stanley (1786–1858), 257
- Repton, Humphrey (1752–1818), 254–260, 255, 256, 260
- Brown, as successor to, 254–256, 319
- Germany, influence in, 259–260, 274
- Hindu style, use of, 258–259
- Nash, professional association with, 257
- nineteenth century garden style, influence on, 313, 318, 319, 321, 328, 330, 334, 340, 389
- social responsibility, sense of, 256, 260
- Repton, John Adey (1773–1860), 257, 259
- republic, Roman, *see* Roman republic and empire
- republicanism, *see* democracy and republican ideals
- res extensa* (spatial extension), Descartes’ theory of, 26, 166, 173, 175, 178, 192, 193n2, 193n3, 453
- Resettlement Administration, 422
- residences and housing
- Broken Column, Désert de Retz, Yvelines, 266, 266
- classical world, 60
- colonial America, 224, 225
- early twentieth century California and Florida, 397–401
- federal government-sponsored housing, 417, 418, 420
- golf course communities, residential, 494
- Greek *poleis*, 68, 69
- Greek temples as residences of gods, 62
- Hadrian’s Villa, 94
- home entertainment, rise in, 450
- home ownership, American bias towards, 431, 459
- Jekyll/Lutyens theory as to garden and house relationship, 382
- Le Corbusier’s concepts for, 414–415, 415, 416
- Liverpool public parks, 19th century, 322, 323
- London’s Great Fire of 1666 and, 216, 217
- medieval European towns, 120, 121
- modernism, 443, 447–448, 449, 450, 453–454
- nineteenth century, 313, 316, 317, 322, 323
- Paris under Henry IV, 159–160, 160–161
- parks, real estate values around, *see* real estate values
- prehistoric and early ancient siting of, 28
- Puebloan peoples, contemporary, 55
- Regency townscapes, 257, 258
- Roman, 83–85
- social reform and urban planning, *see* social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th centuries
- suburbs, affordable tract housing provided in, 403, 459–460
- U.S. ideal of home ownership, 403, 459–460
- villas, *see* villas and villa gardens
- workplace, separation of living space from, 313, 347
- resonant qualities of caves, 29, 30, 57n8
- resort communities, 401
- restaurants, 213, 215, 217, 220, 361, 505
- restless and rootlessness, *see* nomadism and migration
- Restoration, English, 201, 233
- restoration of historic landscapes, 320
- “resurrection men,” fear of, 334
- reverie, 18th century landscapes of, 233, 236, 263, *see also* dreams and dreaming
- revival of past forms, 24
- revolutionary movements, 23, 192, 232–233, 260
- American Revolution, *see* American Revolution
- French Revolution, *see* French Revolution
- Glorious Revolution of 1688, 202, 279n14
- immigrations to U.S. after 1848, 337
- Industrial Revolution, *see* Industrial Revolution
- Romanticism and, 273
- Third Republic/Communards, 361, 367
- Wordsworth and, 277, 278
- Revue de géographie humaine et d’ethnologie* (periodical), 510
- Rhadamanthos, 99
- Rhea, 44, 72
- Rhodes, 43
- Rhodian sculptors, 90
- rhododendrons, 245, 247, 280n16, 330, 351, 352, 382
- rice growing, 228
- Richardson, Henry Hobson (1838–1886), 350–351
- Richelieu, Cardinal, 160, 165, 168–169
- Richelieu (*château*), Touraine, France, 169, 169
- Ricotti, Eugenia Salza Prima, 90
- ridge-and-furrow (double meridian) greenhouse design, 317, 322
- Ridgewood, NJ, Rose house in, 455, 455
- Rievaulx Abbey, 245
- rinascita*, 127, *see also* Renaissance
- The Ring, Hyde Park, London, 218
- ring roads
- Ringstrasse, Vienna, 377, 378
- town walls, replacing, 121, 213
- Rinzai Buddhists, 299
- Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 414, 414, 444–447
- Rio Grande puebloan settlements, 52
- Ripa, Cesare, 235
- Ripa, Matteo, 234
- Ritter, Karl (1779–1859), 481
- ritual
- Cretan places of worship, 44, 45
- Eleusis and Eleusinian mysteries, 29, 68, 74, 94–95
- human sacrifices, Inkan, 53
- movement and place, 504–505
- Neolithic stone and wood circles, 30, 32
- Paleolithic cave art and, 29–30
- pre-Columbian Americas, 47, 49, 50, 53
- prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 27, 28, 47
- procession, *see* processional routes
- Puebloan peoples, contemporary, 54–55
- Pythagorean, 59
- Roman and Greek, 21–22, 85
- sacrifice, 61
- Spanish colonial settlements, 221
- Rivallese Spring, Tivoli, 139
- Riverside, IL, 348, 348, 405, 412
- La Riviere, Marly, 177, 177
- roads, streets, and highways, 21, 22, 505–506, *see also* automobiles; specific names
- avenues defined, 514
- Biltmore, 352

INDEX

Robert – Roman Catholicism

- boulevards, *see* boulevards
 Brownian narrow belts, Picturesque criticism of, 254, 256
 Central Park traffic circulation patterns and grade separation of traffic, 341, 341
 Chacoan, 51–52
 Chandigarh, India, 416
 cul-de-sacs, 460
 curvilinear streets, purpose of, 460
 delocalization of place via, 505
 Derby Arboretum's separate pedestrian and carriage circulation systems, 318
 diagonal boulevards and streets, 88, 142, 175, 205, 205, 213, 230, 342, 368, 408
 driveways, *see* driveways
 fan-shaped plans, 76, 77
 France under Henry IV, 158
 freeways and interstate highways, 359, 432, 505–506
 Futurama, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 Gaudi's Park Güell, circulation system of, 411, 412
 geography, cultural, 510–511
 goosefoot, *see* *patte d'oie* (goose foot); *trivio*
 grade separation of traffic, 341, 341, 347, 350
 Greek *polis*, 67, 69–71
 grid plans, *see* grid plans
 Hellenistic empire, 75–76
 Inkan, 52, 53
 interstate highways and freeways, 359, 432, 505–506
 Isfahan, Chahar Bagh Avenue, 115, 116, 116–117, 117–118
 medieval towns, 120
 modern development of, 455, 505–506
 modernist failures, 416
 monumental urbanism, Baroque, 213
 Nazca lines, 53, 53–54, 487
 New England towns, 222–223
 new urbanism, 477
 New York regional plan, 423, 424
 Paris under Henry IV, 158
 parkway systems, *see* parkway systems
patte d'oie, *see* *patte d'oie* (goose foot); *trivio*
 Philadelphia, PA, 224, 224
 prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 33, 51–52, 53–54
 processional routes, *see* processional routes
 promenades and parades, *see* promenades and parades
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345
 radial street patterns, 76, 77, 150, 173, 213, 219, 226, 230, 231n10, 347
 Renaissance Rome, 149–150, 151, 151–153, 152
 ring roads, 378, 121, 213, 377
 Roman republic and empire, roads and thoroughfares of, 60, 81–82
rond-point, *see* *rond-point*
 shopping malls and, 462
 social reform and city planning, 405, 406, 408, 423, 424
 suburban development and, 457–458, 459, 460
trivio, *see* *patte d'oie* (goosefoot); *trivio*
 Washington, D.C., 229–230, 329–330
 Robert, Hubert (1733–1808), 263, 264, 265, 331, 518
 Robertson, John, 324
 Robinson, Charles Mulford, 368, 370
 Robinson, William (1838–1935), 314, 354, 366, 376, 378–380, 387, 389, 390, 391
rocaille, *see also* rockwork
 defined, 518
 La Gamberaia, 190
 Versailles, 176
 Villa Garzoni, 187
 Roche, Kevin, 454
 Rochechouart de Mortemart, Athénais (Marquise de Montespan), 176, 193n14
rochers, *see also* rockwork
 Bois de Boulogne, 263
 defined, 263
 Versailles, 265, 265
 Rochester, NY parks, 351
 Rock Creek Valley and Parkway, Washington, D.C., 359, 369, 370, 370, 394
 Rock of the Sibyl, Delphi, 63, 64, 65
 Rockefeller, Abbey Aldrich, 396
 Rockefeller Center, NYC, 268, 325, 464
 Rockefeller Foundation, 227
 Rockefeller, John D., Jr., 227, 393, 396, 475
 rockwork, 23, 281, 309
 allegorical meaning, 281, 301
 Alpine gardens, 379, 387
 Bois de Boulogne, 263
 Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 365–366, 366
 Central Park, 340, 343, 344
cha niwa (tea garden path), 304
 Chatsworth, Devonshire, 322
 definition of *rocaille*, 518
 Farrand's use of, 393, 396
 flat-topped rocks, 300, 301
 Franklin Park, Boston, MA, 350
 La Gamberaia, 190
 Haussmann's Paris, 365–366, 366, 374n2
 Heian period rock islands, 297
 Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440–441, 441
 inscriptions, 289, 289
 Jensen's designs for Chicago parks system, 428, 429, 429
 Kamakura period rock islands, 299, 299
kare sansui (dry gardens/cascades), 300, 300, 302, 302, 308
 Lake Tai rocks, 286, 291
 modernist use of, 440–441, 441, 452, 455
 mountain-mimicking stones, Chinese tradition of, 281, 282, 285, 285, 287, 289, 291, 300
 movement of rocks to new garden, 301, 303
 nineteenth century, 320, 321, 322
 Northern Song dynasty, 285, 285
 Olmstedian, 350, 351
 professional occupation for outcasts, as, 301
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344
qi and, 285
rocaille, *see* *rocaille*
rochers, 263, 265, 265
 sacred stones, 61, 62, 71, 295, 296, 296
 Southern Song gardens, 286–287, 299
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Versailles, 176, 265, 265
 Villa d'Este, 140
 Villa Garzoni, 187
 Wang Wei, paintings of, 284
 “wild” gardens making use of, 379
 Wörlitz volcano “The Stein,” 274
Yuan Ye (The Craft of Gardens), Ji Cheng, 287
 Rococo, 205–206, 211
 Baroque, relationship to, 205
 China, Baroque and Rococo influence on, 211–212, 293
chinoiserie, *see* *chinoiserie*
 defined, 205, 518
 eighteenth century English landscape parks and, 237, 245, 248–249, 250–251, 261
 exoticism, premium on, 205, 247
 Germany and Austria, 205–206
 Hungary, 206, 207
 Italian, 179–192
 nineteenth century adaptation of, 321, 325
 Picturesque style and, 233, 261, 264
 Portugal, 210, 210
 sinuous or curvilinear design derived from, 237
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Sweden, 209
 Tuscan villas of 17th century, conservatism of, 187
Roden Crater, Flagstaff, AZ (Turrell), 489
Roderick Hudson (James), 386
 Rohe, Mies van der, 435, 443, 452, 453, 454, 456n34
roji (tea garden path or “dewy path”) defined, 518
 Japan, in, 30
 Rokuon-ji, 300–301, 301
 Roman Catholicism
 Catalanian revival of, 409–413
 Counter-Reformation, *see* Counter-Reformation
 General Council of Greek Orthodox and Roman Catholic churches in Florence, 1439, 127

INDEX

Roman de la Rose – royal courts

- Henry IV of France's conversion to, 158
 nepotism and cardinal-nephew tradition, 180–181, 184, 185, 186
 Pope, Alexander, 236
 rural cemeteries and, 332
 secular Enlightenment spirit undermining authority of, 331
- Roman de la Rose (Romance of the Rose)*, Guillaume de Lorris/Jean de Meung, 102, 102, 119
- Roman, Jacob (1640-1716), 198
- Roman republic and empire, 21–22, **58–60**, 75, **79–95**
 Athenian theater, remodelling of, 74
 Athens under, 74, 78–79
 Burle Marx's use of idioms of, 447
 Delphi under, 65
 eighteenth century, influence on, 233, **234–235**, 236, 239, 245, 267
 English 17th/early 18th century gardens, 201
 environmental damage to, 481
 extramural burial, tradition of, 333
 fall of, 127
 French classicism of 17th century invoking imperial Rome, 166
 Greek institutions and concepts contrasted with, 58, 59
 military encampments, 79, 221
 political imperatives of, 60
 Rometta, Fountain of, Villa d'Este, representing ancient Rome in miniature, 142
 secularism of, 60, 94, 95
 Spanish colonial settlements based on encampments of, 221
 urban gardens, 60, **83–85**
 urbanism and city planning, 58, 59–60, **78–85**
 villas and villa gardens, 60, 85, **86–95**, 275
- Roman republic and empire Goethe and German Romanticism, 274
- Romano, Giulio (1492/9-1546), 135, 136
- Romanticism, 23, 24, 25, 97, 192, **232–233**, **273–279**, 375, 376
 Brown, "Capability," 249
 Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 365, 365–366, 366
 dark side of, 233, 276–277
 death, attitudes toward, 276, 332–333, 334, 335
 defined, 518
 deified nature as substitute for religious belief, 331
 eighteenth century and, 232–233, 239, 245, 247, 261, 264, 273
 elegaic character of, 263
 English landscape parks, 18th century, 239, 245, 247, 261
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 247, 261, 264
 Germany, 273–277
 Goethe, 233, 273–277
 grottoes, 132
 individual autonomy, declaration of, 358
 Jeffersonian, 269, 273
 Le Corbusier's, 414
 modern influence of, 278
 Nietzschean, 502
 nineteenth century and, 278, 312, 319, 331
 revolutionary movements and, 273
 revulsion against excessive expressions of, 276
 Rousseau as precursor of, 233, 261
 sentiment/sensibility, *see* sentiment/sensibility, concept of
 the sublime in nature, appreciation of, 281
 suicide cult, 276
 waning of, 468, 511
 Wordsworthian, 273, 277–279, 371, 372
- Rome, *see also* specific sites and districts
 churches, thoroughfares linking, 151–152, 152–153
 classical period, *see* Roman republic and empire
 dark age and medieval, 118, 123
 fountains of, 213–214
 French vs. Roman urbanism, 214
 London, rebuilding of, 216
 medieval Rome, 149, 149
 obelisks moved to, 42–43
 "organic" growth pattern of, 69
 piazzas, 149–151, 153, 217
 power, Renaissance gardens as manifestations of, 138
 Renaissance Rome, development of, 149–153
 seventeenth century, 213–214
 Sixtus V's plan for, 151–153, 152
 suburban villas, 135, 184–186
 Washington, D.C. redevelopment by McMillan Committee inspired by, 369
- Rome Prize
 American Academy, 370–371, 383, 396
 École des Beaux-Arts' Prix de Rome, 363, 406
- Rometta, Fountain of, Villa d'Este, 142
- rond-point*
 defined, 518
 Esterháza, Hungary, 207
 Place de l'Étoile, Paris, 215
 urban radial street patterns, 76, 77, 150, 173, 213, 219, 226, 230, 231n10, 347
 Versailles, 175
- Roosevelt, Eleanor, 485
 Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 422, 424
 Roosevelt Memorial, Washington, D.C., 485, 485
 Roosevelt, Theodore, 369, 373, 393
 root balls, use in transportation of trees, 320
 rootlessness and restlessness, *see* nomadism
 and migration
 Rosa, Salvator, 254, 518
 Rose, James (1910-1999), 438, 451, 453, 454–455
 Rose, John (1629-1677), 201
 rose mallow, 429
 roses, 88, 100, 101, 102, 117, 184, 329, 390, 392, 396, 440, 440
 Ross, Charles (b. 1937), 488, 489
 Rothko, Mark (1903-1970), 449
 La Rotonda (Villa Rotonda, Villa Almerico-Valmarana), 148, **148**, 235, 244, 271
 rotundas, *see also* entries at Pantheon
 Poplar Forest, 270–271
 University of Virginia, 272, 272
 Rotten Row, Hyde Park, London, 218, 218
 Rouge, Georges Le (fl. 1776-1787), 261
 roughness as characteristic value of Picturesque style, 252–254
 Rouse, James (1915-1996), 455, 464
 Rousham, 239, **240–241**, 241
 Rousseau, Jean-Jacques (1712-1778), 23, 233, **263–265**, 358, 511
 Ermenonville, tomb at, 263, **263**, 264, 265, 331, 333, 335
 Geneva, Switzerland as idealized by, 233, **263–264**, 267, 278
Julie, ou La Nouvelle Héloïse (Rousseau), 264, 265, 273, 280n44, 280n48
 moral landscape, Rousseau's concept of, 263–264
 Panthéon, Paris, body moved to, 263, 264, 331
 political views of, 263–264, 265, 280n44
 Romanticism, as precursor of, 233, 261
The Social Contract, 233
 Stowe visited by, 247
 straight lines, prejudice against, 265, 280n48
- Rowlandson, Thomas, 253
- Royal Botanic Gardens at Kew, *see* Kew, Royal Botanic Gardens at
- royal courts
 decline in influence of, 217, 330
 French 17th century classical gardens, 165, 167, 173, 175
 French *châteaux*, 155, 157
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 196, 202–203
 London promenades, 217
 Mughal gardens, India, 108, 109, 110–111
 Paris as center of French court under Henry IV, 158, 160
 peripatetic nature, change in, 158, 165
 Renaissance, 126, 155, 157
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114
 Versailles as center of French court under Louis XIV, 165, 173, 175
 Wordsworthian sense of corruption of, 278

INDEX

Royal Crescent – San Cristobal

- Royal Crescent, Bath, 257
- Royal Horticultural Society (formerly Horticultural Society of London), 315, 317, 322, 325, 335
- Royal Society, London, 226, 232, 315
- Royal Stoa (*Stoa Basileios*), Athenian agora, 72
- The R.S.V.P. Cycles: Creative Processes in the Human Environment* (Halpirt), 484
- ru yi*, Pavilion of Ceremonial Purification, Forbidden City, Beijing, 285
- Rue de Rivoli, Paris, 363, 363, 364
- Ruggles, D. Fairchild, 17
- The Ruined Cottage* (Wordsworth), 278
- ruins, sham or real
- classical, 58, 115
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 238, 239, 241, 242, 245, 251
 - German princes, 274
 - Picturesque style, English, 252, 253
 - Picturesque style, French, 262, 266
- Ruisdael, Jacob van (1628/9-1682), 254
- Rule, Britannia* (Thomson), 241
- ruling elite, *see* aristocracy
- rural areas
- Baroque cityscapes, rural qualities of, 214
 - belts of, *see* greenbelts
 - Campania, Italian, *see* Campania
 - Downing's rural/suburban aesthetic, 326, 327
 - French Picturesque, 18th century, 261, 265–266
 - Italian Renaissance villas and, 128, 130, 138
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267
 - modern period, changes wrought in, 470
 - nineteenth century nostalgia for, 313, 314, 316
 - Olmsted's view of parks as evoking, 339
 - Roman idealization of, 60, 86
 - villages, 18th century destruction of, 240, 256, 259
 - Wordsworth's idealization of, 278, 279
- rural cemeteries, 330, 332–337
- Cave Hill cemetery, Louisville, KY, 337
 - culture and landscape, 333, 334
 - defined, 518
 - freehold and leasehold plots, 333, 334
 - Green-Wood cemetery, Brooklyn, 313, 336, 337
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 269
 - Laurel Hill cemetery, Philadelphia, 336
 - Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 313, 334–337, 335–337
 - New Burying Ground, New Haven, CT, 334
 - Père-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 313, 333, 333, 334, 336
 - Picturesque style, 334, 335
 - Prince Pückler-Muskau and design of, 280n37
 - religious feeling and, 332, 333, 335, 336
 - “resurrection men,” fear of, 334
 - Spring Grove cemetery, Cincinnati, 280n37, 337
 - tourism and recreation, for, 333, 337
- Rural Essays* (Downing), 330
- rus in urbe*
- defined, 518
 - Regency townscapes, 257
 - reversal of, 470
- rushes, 429
- Ruskin, John (1819-1900), 278, 375–376, 377, 379, 467–468
- Alps, popularization of, 371, 372
 - Beauty and Truth, theories of, 312
 - Gothic style as developed by, 319
 - Jekyll influenced by, 380, 381
 - Vaux influenced by, 349
- Russell Sage Foundation, 423
- Russell Square, London, 258
- Russia
- Catherine the Great (r. 1762-1796), 210, 220, 247
 - Elizabeth Petrovna, Empress (r. 1741-1762), 209
 - French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 209–210
 - Loudon's travels to, 317
 - Moscow, 219, 220
 - Peter the Great (1682-1725), 196, 209, 210, 219, 359
 - Peterhoff, 209–210, 210
 - Soviet Union, 220, 422
 - St. Petersburg, 167, 196, 210, 218, 219, 219–220, 220, 231n14, 359
 - Timurid incursions, 108
- Russian Revolution, 388
- “Rusticus” (Poliziano), 130
- Ruzbihan Baqli, 100
- Rydal Hall/Rhydal Mount, Grasmere, 278, 278
- Ryman, Herbert Dickens (1910-1988), 465, 466
- Ry[ō]an-ji (Subdued Dragon Temple), 299, 302, 302, 308
- Ry(u)'un-tei Tea House, Shugakuin Riky(u), 307, 308
- S**
- Saarinén, Eero (1910-1961), 453, 454
- Sabbatarian move to close parks on Sundays, 324
- sabi*, 303, 518
- Sabina, wife of Hadrian, 91
- Sackville-West, Vita (1892-1962), 391–392
- Sacred Family, Church of (Gaudi), Barcelona, 412
- sacred landscapes, 21–22, 27, 47, 61–62, *see also* religion and landscape; specific types
- caves as, *see* caves as sacred sites
 - huaca* (Inkan sacred place), 53
 - lakes as, 21, 47
 - mountains and hills as, 21, 47
 - polis*, establishing territory of, 62
 - Shinto sanctuaries, Japan, 295–297
 - springs as, 21, 52, 59, 62, 64, 65
 - stones, *see* stones, sacred
 - stones, sacred, 61, 62, 71, 295, 296, 296
 - trees, sacred, 61, 62
 - woodlands and groves, 59, 62, 132, 138, 143–146
- Sacred Way, Athens, 74
- sacrifices
- ancient Greece, 61, 67
 - Inkan human sacrifices, 53
 - ritual, 61
- sacro-idyllic landscape painting, Roman, 85, 136
- Saih[ō]-ji, 299–300, 300
- The Sailor's Mother* (Wordsworth), 278
- saint, *see* individual names of saints (e.g., look for St. Thomas Aquinas under Thomas)
- St. Andrews, Scotland, golf in, 493
- St. Ann's Hill, Chertsey, England, 443, 443
- St.-Antoine, Cours de, Paris, 215
- Saint-Cloud, 178, 266
- St. Gall monastery, Switzerland, 122, 123
- Saint-Gaudens, Augustus (1848-1907), 368
- Saint Geneviève, church of (Panthéon, Paris), 263, 264, 331
- Saint-Germain-en-Laye, 161, 165, 177, 178
- St. James Palace, London, 201, 218, 218
- St. John in the Lateran, Basilica of (Basilica of the Four Crowned Saints), Rome, garden of, 123
- St. Paul's Church, London, 217
- St. Paul's Outside the Walls, Basilica of (Basilica of the Four Crowned Saints), Rome, garden of, 123
- St. Peter's, Rome, 133, 150, 153, 367
- St. Petersburg, Russia, 167, 196, 210, 218, 219, 219–220, 220, 231n14, 359
- Sakuteiki* (Tachibana no Toshitsuna), 295
- Salamis, 68
- Salem, MA, 222–223
- Salisbury, second marquess and marchioness of, 320
- Saljuq Turks, 114, 115
- Salsette, Shiva cave temples at, 27
- Salt, Sir Titus (1803-1876), 404
- Saltaire, 404
- Salvador, Cynthia Zanotto, 18
- Samarkand, 108
- Samb[ō]-in, 303, 303
- Samos, 62
- San Angel Gardens of the Pedregal, Mexico City, 447–448, 448
- San Antonio, TX, 222
- San Cristobal, Mexico City, 448–449, 449

INDEX

San Diego – sculpture and landscape

- San Diego, CA, Panama-California Exposition, 1913, 399
- San Francisco, CA, 462
Burnham's redevelopment of, 368
Church houses in, 451, 451
early twentieth century, 398
- San Giovanni Battista dei Genovesi, Rome, garden of, 123
- San Ildefonso Pueblo, 54, 57n16
- San Juan Pueblo, 54, 57n16
- San Pietro in Montorio, *tempietto* at, 133
- San Simeon, 398–399
- sand mounds, raked, 308–309, 309
- Sangallo, Antonio da, the Younger (1483–1546), 135, 181
- Sanitary Commission, U.S. (now American Red Cross), 343–344
- sanitation, *see* water and sewage
- Sansovino (Jacopo d'Antonio Tatti, 1486–1570), 354
- Sanssouci, Potsdam, Germany, 206, 206
- Santa Barbara, CA
Casa del Herrero (House of the Blacksmith), 399, 399
Church houses in, 451
early twentieth century, 398, 399, 401
historic district, 475
- Santa Clara Pueblo, 47, 54, 55, 57n16
- Santa Croce in Gerusalemme, Rome, 152, 153
- Santa Fe, NM, 222, 464, 475
- Santa Maria in Aracoeli, Rome, 150, 151
- Santa Maria Maggiore, Rome, 152, 153
- Santa Maria Maggiore, Tivoli, 139
- Santa Trinità dei Monti, Rome, 152
- Sant'Elia, Antonio (1888–1916), 413, 414, 415
- Santen, Jan van (Giovanni Vasanzio), 185
- Santo Domingo Pueblo, 54
- Sanzio, Raffaello, *see* Raphael (Raffaello Sanzio, 1483–1520)
- São Paulo, Brazil, 446
- sardana* (Catalonian folk dance), 409, 411
- Sargent, Charles Sprague, 350, 393
- Sargon I (r. 2332–2279 b.c.e.), 38
- Sargon II (r. 721–705 b.c.e.), 39
- Sarony, Major & Knapp, 341
- sarsen stones, Stonehenge, 30, 31–32
- sassafras, 228
- Sassanians, 104, 117
- Sasse, J. van, 204
- satellite towns
Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
garden cities, 405
- satire
- Picturesque style, 253, 253
- Walpole's denunciation of, 242
- Satory Hills, 178
- Satyrs, 138, 179, 182
- Savannah, GA, 225, 225–226
- Savoy, Eugene, Prince of, 204, 206
- Savoy, Henriette Adelaide of, 205
- Savoie (Villa), Poissy, 414, 456n16
- Saw Mill River Parkway, 425, 433n18
- Saxe-Weimar, grand duke of, 413
- Saxon legend, *see* British antiquity, 18th century use of
- Saybrook, MA, 223
- Scarron, Madame (Françoise d'Aubigne/Madame de Maintenon), 176, 193n14
- Sceaux
cascade at, 178, 178, 199
restoration of, 385
- scenographic space
Castle Howard, 244
Kent's approach as, 240, 241
Palladian villas of Veneto, 147–148
Paris under Henry IV, 158, 160–161
Renaissance Rome, 150–151, 152, 153
- Schama, Simon, 131
- Scheemakers, Peter (1691–1770), 242
- Schiller, Friedrich, 275
- Schinkel, Karl Friedrich (1781–1841), 260
- Schlüter, Andreas (1659–1714), 219
- Schoch, Johann George (1758–1826), 274
- Schoel, Hendrick von (fl. 1579), 134
- scholarship and education
Central Park, NYC, 342, 343
China, 282–284, 286–287
classical mythology as part of, 130
College of William and Mary, Williamsburg, VA, 226
didactic landscape, Mount Auburn cemetery as, 337
Greece, ancient, 68–69, 71, 73, 74
Hadrian's Villa, 91
Jefferson's University of Virginia, 271–273
Le Nôtre, teaching and education of, 168–169
Loudon's interest in, 318
medieval Europe, 120
nineteenth century, 313, 318, 326, 327
Renaissance, 127, 128, 129, 130, 133, 135, 138, 147
Roman villas and, 86, 89, 275
Sparta, 61
St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
training in landscape architecture, *see* training of landscape architects and designers
University of Virginia, 271–273, 272
urban planning, provisions for schools in, 407, 418
Yale College moved to New Haven, CT, 223
- scholasticism, overthrow of, 128, 166, 232
- Schönbrunn, Vienna, 204–205, 205
- schools, *see* scholarship and education
- science and landscape, 21, 22, 24, 25
Alexander the Great, Hellenistic empire of, 75
botanical discoveries and research in colonial America, 226–227, 228–229
Disney theme parks, 465
earthworks, modern, 491–492
eighteenth century Enlightenment thought and Newtonian physics, 232
environmental science, landscape as, 482–483
evolutionary biology and urban planning, 419
forestry at Biltmore, 352
French 17th century classical gardens and Cartesian theory, 166–167
Goethe and German Romanticism, 276–277
Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 269
Le Corbusier's interest in biology, 414
Loudon's intentions regarding, 316
modern period, during, 470, 502–503
modernism and, 446, 452
Mount Vernon, VA, 228–229
nineteenth century glorification of, 311–314
prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 26, 28
Renaissance, 125, 128, 130
seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, 194, 200, 201, 230
Thomas Aquinas and medieval European philosophy, 118–119
- Sckell, Friedrich Ludwig von (1750–1823), 275
- “scoring,” 484
- Scotch firs, 382
- Scotland, *see also* England/Great Britain
Edinburgh, 419
Geddes, Patrick (1854–1932), 418–419, 471, 510
golf, invention of, 471, 493
Little Sparta, Lanark, 497, 497–498
Lower Portrack earthworks, Dumfriesshire, 491, 491–492, 492
- Scoville, Mrs. Herbert, 211
- screens
Rose's use of, 455, 455
shoji screens, 455
- Scudéry, Madeleine de (fl. 1669), 175
- Scully, Vincent, 19, 45, 96n4
- sculpture and landscape, 20, 21, 22
Baroque cityscapes, use in, 213, 214, 215–216
caryatids, 62, 136–137, 514
Central Park, 339, 342–343, 351–352, 354–355
comic statuary, Alberti's approval of, 129
commemorative monuments, *see* commemorative monuments
congruity, theory of, 321
Delphi, 62, 62, 65
eighteenth century, 235, 237–238, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 262

INDEX

Scylla – shan shui

- Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial, Washington, D.C., 485, 485
- French classical gardens of 17th century, 165, 167, 170, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 177
- Gaudi's Park Güell, 410, 411
- Greece, ancient, 62, 62, 65, 70, 71, 71, 73, 74, 75, 78
- Hausmann's Paris, 363, 363
- Hellenistic empire, 75
- international influence of French and Italian styles, 17th and early 18th centuries, 194, 200, 200, 203, 206, 206, 207, 208, 210, 211
- Islamic gardens, 106, 107
- Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179, 182, 183, 184, 186, 187, 189, 190, 192
- Le Nôtre, style of, 212
- Luxembourg Gardens, 163
- modernist use of, 435, 437, 439, 443, 444, 450, 451, 454
- The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 198
- Non-Sites (Smithson), 488
- Olmsted's views on, 339, 354–355
- peasants, genre figures of, 179, 187
- Peter the Great, equestrian statue of, 219
- pillars and columns, *see* pillars and columns
- Renaissance use of antique and contemporary sculpture, 126, 129, 132, 133, 136, 138, 139, 140, 142, 143, 145, 146, 146, 150, 150–151, 151, 156, 156, 163
- Roman urbanism, 60, 83
- Roman villas, 88, 89–90, 91, 93, 94
- rural cemeteries, 333, 335, 336
- Shipman's use of, 397
- terra cotta, 130, 179, 187, 189, 190, 314
- Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
- Versailles, 174, 175, 176, 177
- Scylla, landscape representing, 90, 90
- sea goddess, Crete, 45
- Sea Ranch, CA, 485, 485–486, 486
- seaside, *see* beach and seaside
- Seaside, FL, 478–480, 479, 480, 486
- seasonal rhythms
- Chinese garden planning, 294
 - earthworks designed for cosmological observations of, 488
 - Neolithic stone, wood, and earth circles, 30, 32
 - pre-Columbian Americas, 48, 51, 53, 56
 - prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 27, 56
- The Seasons* (Thomson), 391
- Seattle, WA
- Freeway Park, 484
 - freeway system, 506
 - Gasworks Park, 486
 - redevelopment programs, 509
- "second nature," 56, 123, 164n10, 469n1
- Second Republic/Empire, French, 360
- Second School of Fontainebleau, 161
- secret gardens, *see giardini segreti* (secret gardens)
- secularism
- eighteenth century, 263, 279
 - the Enlightenment, 331
 - nineteenth century, 279, 311–312
 - Roman republic and empire, 60, 94, 95
 - rural cemeteries and secularization of death, 332
- Sedding, John Dando (1838-1891), 379
- "See America First," 427
- seed goddess, pre-Columbian Americas, 56
- Segal, George, 485
- segmentation of knowledge, modern trend towards, 24–25, 26, 54
- segregation of land uses by zoning law, 477
- Select Architecture* (Morris), 269
- Self-Instruction for Young Gardeners, Foresters, Bailiffs, Land-Stewards, and Farmers* (Loudon), 318
- self-referential nature of 19th/20th century garden design, 376
- semiotropical plants, use in California of, 397
- Sen no Riky(u) (1521-1591), 303–304, 305
- Senate Park Commission, 370
- Seneca Village on site of Central Park, NYC, 338
- Senenmut, 41
- Sensai Hisho (Secret Garden Book)*, trans. Collins, 441
- Senshi-dai (poem-washing platform), Shugakuin Riky(u), 308
- sensory experience
- Aristotelian theory based on sensory perception, 59
 - Baroque spatial organization, sensual experience of, 214
 - eighteenth century concepts of, 232–233, 234, 237, 261
 - Islamic gardens aiming to provoke, 103
 - Le Nôtre's interest in, 169
 - Lockean sensation, 22–23, 232, 234, 238, 247, 278
 - Merleau-Ponty, sense experience theory of, 503
 - Roman interest in, 59, 60, 82, 83, 85
- sentiment/sensibility, concept of
- French Picturesque, 18th century, 261
 - Goethe and German Romanticism, 273, 274–277
 - New England nineteenth century sense of, 334
 - Wordsworthian, 273, 277–279
- Sent[o] Goshō, 307
- sequential planning
- Versailles, 173
 - Villa d'Este and Villa Lante, 142
- Sequoia gigantea* (giant sequoia), 371
- serenity as landscape characteristic
- Brown, Lancelot "Capability," 240
 - Castle Howard, 244
- Serlio, Sebastiano (1475-1554), 147, 148, 155, 197
- serpent deities, *see* snake goddesses and serpent deities
- Serpent Mound, OH, 53, 53, 487
- serpentine design, *see* sinuous or curvilinear design
- Serpentine, Hyde Park, London, 365
- Servicemen's Readjustment Act (GI Bill), 459
- Settignano, 189
- The Seven Lamps of Architecture* (Ruskin), 375, 404
- seventeenth century, 22, 24
- Blomfield's revival of formal garden style, 378–380
 - French classical gardens of, 165–179
 - French formal garden revivals of late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 383–385
 - transmission of Italian and French design principles, 194–231
 - United States, colonial and federal periods, 221–229
- Seville, Spain, 105–106
- sewage and water services, Hausmann's Paris, 360, 361, 364
- sexuality and sexual love
- ancient Greek religious belief, 61, 71–73, 73
 - the Bagatelle (Folie d'Artois), Bois de Boulogne, 263, 263, 365
 - Hypnerotomachia Poliphili* (Colonna), 131–132
 - paradise gardens, 100–102, 119
 - Temple d'Amour, Versailles, 265, 265
 - urban environment, sexualization of, 471
- Sezincote, 258, 258–259
- Sha Abbas (r. 1587-1620), 115
- Sha-nama (Book of Kings)*, Firdawsī, 98, 100
- Shadwell Farm, VA, 267
- Shaftesbury, 1st earl of (formerly Baron Ashley), 232
- Shaftesbury, 3rd earl of (Anthony Ashley Cooper), 233, 279n1
- Shah, Behula, 17
- Shah Jahan (r. 1627-1658), 110, 112–114
- Shah Sultan Husayn (r. 1694-1722), 118
- Shah Tahmasp, 98
- Shaker Square, Shaker Heights, Cleveland, OH, 462
- Shakespeare, William, 146, 199, 242, 273
- shakkei* (borrowed scenery, Japan), 295, 299, 444, 514, 519, *see also* borrowed scenery
- Shalamar (Abode of Love), Lake Dal, Kashmir, India, 110, 110–111, 111
- sham ruins, *see* ruins, sham or real
- shan shui* defined as Chinese term for landscape, 519

INDEX

Shanglin Park – social function of landscape

- Shanglin Park, 283
 Sharon, Avi, 17
 Sharp, Becky (Thackeray, *Vanity Fair*), 260
 Shaw, George Bernard (1856-1950), 403
 Shawangunk Mountains, 347
 sheep
 London squares, in, 258
 Parc Monceau's rustic farms, 262
 pastoral and Arcadian motifs, as part of, 258
 Picturesque style and, 253
 Poplar Forest, 270
 Sheep Meadow, Central Park, 340, 341
 Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 277
 shellwork, decorative, 82, 211
 Shenstone, William (1714-1763), 245, 261, 265, 269, 279n10, 497
 Shepherd, J. C., 182, 188, 190
shime-nawa, 296
shin no mihashira (heart post), 296, 519
shinden-style gardens, 297–298, 299, 305
shinden-zukuri (pavilions)
 defined, 519
 Japan, in, 297–298
 Shintoism, 281, 295–297, 310n1
 Shipman, Ellen Biddle (1869-1950), 376, 396, 397, 401
 Shipman, Louis, 396
 Shisendo (Hall of the Immortal Poets), 308, 309
 Shiva cave temples, 27
 shoguns
 appeal of gardening for, 295
 Ashikaga shogunate, 300
 defined, 295, 519
 Kamakura period, 299
 power, display of, 298
 Tokugawa shogunate, 304–305, 307, 309
shoin zukuri
 defined, 519
 Japan, in, 306, 306, 308
 shoji screens, 455
 shopping malls, 23–24, 25, 432, 458, 461–464, 462, 463, 464, 505
 Disney theme parks and, 465
 shopping center's development into, 461–463
 similarity of design in shopping centers, theme parks, cultural institutions, and historic districts driven by consumerism, 464
 suburbs and, 461, 462–463, *see also* shopping malls
 urban fabric, interweaving with, 463, 464
 shops and stores, urban, 68, 80, 81, 213, 219, 225, 337, 361, 378
 shrubbery, clipped
 Japan, 308, 308, 309
 topiary, *see* topiary
- Shugakuin Riky(u), 307, 307–308, 308, 441
 Shurcliff, Arthur, 227, 476
 Shurtleff, Arthur, 437
 shuttlecock grounds in public parks, 323–324
 Shuyler, David, 18
 sibyls and oracles, 62, 63, 64, 64, 65, 72, 101, 140, 246
 sidewalks
 new urbanism, 477
 parking lots, replacement by, 462
 place Royale/place des Vosges, Paris, sidewalk arcade idiom used in, 363
 Riverside, IL, 348
 Roman towns, 60, 81, 82, 82
 Spanish colonial settlements, 222
 suburban developments lacking, 460, 462
 Siena, 120, 120, 178
 Sierra Club, 373
 Sierra Nevada, CA, 372
 Sierra Nevada, Spain, 106, 107
 sight lines creating mystery and surprise, 196
 “Signor Fido,” Temple of British Worthies, Stowe, 242, 243
Silent Spring (Carson), 480
 Silesia, 259
 silk and wool trades
 medieval cloth halls, 120
 Renaissance Paris, 159, 160
 Renaissance Rome, 153, 164n23
 Silk-Hat Hill (Kinugasa-yama), 301
 Silver Age, 99
 Silver Pavilion, Temple of (Ginkaku-ji), 301, 302, 303, 309, 309
 Silvestre, Israël, 175, 175
 Simon, Ignacy, 208
 Simonds, Ossian Cole, 428
 sinuous or curvilinear design
 Baroque and Rococo, 205, 228
 Brown, “Capability,” 248–249, 251, 254
 Edwardian period, 389
 eighteenth century English landscape parks, 237, 238, 245, 248–249, 251
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 187
 medieval period, 120
 Monticello, 270
 nineteenth century, 314, 321, 322, 323, 330, 333, 343, 345, 348, 353, 367, 389
 Picturesque criticism of Brownian versions of, 254
 planned towns and suburbs, 412, 417, 460
 Rousseau's prejudice against straight lines and design of Ermenonville, 265, 280n48
 University of Virginia, serpentine walls of, 272
sipapu, 47, 50, 519
 Sirén, Osvald, 310n9
 Sissinghurst Castle, 391–392, 392
- site lines, prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 33, 51–52, 53–54
 Sitio Santo Antônio da Bica (Saint Anthony of the Spring), 445–446, 446
 Sitte, Camillo (1843-1903), 375, 377–378, 403, 404, 406
 Sitwell, Sir George Resesby (1860-1943), 386
 sixteenth century, *see also* Renaissance
 French formal garden revival of late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 384
 high French Renaissance of late sixteenth century, 161–163
 high Italian Renaissance of late sixteenth century, 126, 137
 mature Italian Renaissance of, 126, 132–148
 Sixtus V, pope (r. 1585-1590), 214
 Henry IV's plans for Paris inspired by Rome of, 158
 obelisks moved to Rome by, 43, 153, 153, 216
 Rome, plan for, 151–153, 153, 158
 Villa Montalto, 153, 153, 185
 skating, use of park lakes for, 324
skene, Athenian theater, 74
Sketches and Hints on Landscape Gardening (Repton), 255
skias or *tholos*, Athenian agora, 72
 skittles alleys in parks, 323
 Sky Father, 56
 skyscrapers, 340
 slavery
 colonial America/United States, 227, 228, 267, 269, 273, 338
 Jefferson as slaveowner, 267, 269, 273
 Roman republic and empire, 86, 88
Sleeping Beauty (Disney film), 466
 Small, Dr. William, 267
 Smilie, James, 335, 335, 336
 Smith, Alfred E., 425
 Smith, George Washington (1876-1930), 399, 399, 400, 400
 Smithsonian, Robert (1938-1973), 18, 472, 488, 488–490, 495
 Smithsonian Park, Washington, D.C.,
 Downing's plans for, 330
 snake goddesses and serpent deities, 27, 28
caduceus (snake staff as physician's emblem), 66
 Crete, 43–46, 44
 Epidaurus, sanctuary of Asclepius at, 66
 Pythian Apollo and, 96n4
 snobbery element of historic preservation, 475
 S|o|jami, 302
 Sobieski, Jan (r. 1647-1696), 207
 social class, *see* class issues
The Social Contract (Rousseau), 233
 social function of landscape, 22, 25
 Baroque monumental urbanism, 213, 214
 China, 284–285

INDEX

social reform – Spain

- eighteenth century, 232–233, 234, 236, 257
 English gardens of 17th/18th century, 200, 232–233, 234, 236, 242–243
 French 17th century classical gardens, 167, 172, 175
 Greece, ancient, 61, 68, 69
 Islam, 112
 Jefferson's Monticello and Poplar Forest, 268, 270
 London promenades, 217–218
 modernist failures, 416
 New World prehistoric circles and earth-works, 33
 New York City and Central Park, 337–338, 340, 342
The Ordering of Towns, 224
 Paris under Henry IV, 160
 Regency townscapes, 257
 Renaissance gardens, 135, 138
 roads, streets, and highways transformed by automobile, 457
 Roman republic and empire, 82
 Roman villas, 86
 royal courts, *see* royal courts
 shopping malls, 463
 Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114
 Villa Borghese and Villa Pamphili, 186
 Wordsworthian valuation of solitude, 278, 279
- social reform
 eighteenth century, *see* social reform, 18th century
 moral landscapes, *see* moral landscapes
 nineteenth/twentieth century city planning and, *see* social reform and city planning, 19th/20th centuries
 public parks movement as force for social good, 23, 24, 260, 276, 279, 312, 313, 315, **322–327**, 329, 337–350, **364–366**
 revolutionary movements, *see* revolutionary movements
- social reform, 18th century, *see also* revolutionary movements
 enclosure movement, 224, 233, **237**, 247, 248, 280n19, 334, 340
 Girardin and Ermenonville, 265
 moral landscapes, *see* moral landscapes
 Repton's sense of social responsibility, 256, 260
 villages, 18th century destruction of, 240, 256, 259
- social reform and city planning, 19th/20th centuries, 402–433
 Austria, 406
 authoritarian planning, problems with, 416, 432
 citizen participation in landscape stewardship, 331–332, 334, 349, 429–430
- England/Great Britain, 404–406
 Europe, 404–416
 France, 406–408
 garden city/new town/model town movement, 404–406, 405, 409, 414, 416, 417, 419, 423
 industrial philanthropists, 404, 409, 426
 modernism, 403, 406–408, 413–416
 New York City and Central Park, 337–338, 340, 342
 nineteenth century, 312–313, 316, 318, 322, 324, 329
 recreation and landscape, 322, 337–338, 340, 342, 415, 417, 424, 427, 429, 430
 Spain, 408–413
 United States, 417–432
 women, role of, 402, 403
- socialism, 220, 402–403, 404, 417
 societies, horticultural, 314, 327
 Horticultural Society of London (later Royal Horticultural Society), 315, 317, 322, 325, 335
 Linnaean Society, 247
 Massachusetts Horticultural Society, 331, 334
 Society for the Protection of Ancient Buildings, 375
 Society of Antiquaries, England, 239
 Socrates, 72, 73, 103, 242
 SoHo, NYC, 432, 477
 S|o|k|o| (Kogaku) (1464–1548), 302
 Solander, Daniel, 315
 solitude
 Jefferson's Monticello and Poplar Forest, 268, 270
 Wordsworthian valuation of, 278, 279
- Solomon
 Lions, Court of (Alhambra), 106, 124n17
 Song of Songs/Song of Solomon, 100–101
- Somalia, 41
- Some Thoughts on the Conduct of the Understanding in Search of Truth* (Locke), 234
- Somme, monument to Battle of, Thiepval, France, 498
- Song Huizong (r. 1100–1125 c.e.), 282, 285–286
 Song of Songs/Song of Solomon, 100–101
 Song period and dynasty, 285–287, 289, 290, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303
- Song Zonyuan, 290
- songlines, 504
- Sophie, daughter of Friedrich V (elector, Palatinate), 203, 204, 204
- Sophocles, 61
- Soria y Mata, Arturo (1844–1920), 408–409, 414
The Sorrows of Young Werther (*Die Leiden des jungen Werther*), Goethe, 273, 276
- Soukopp, Willi, 443
- sound chambers, caves as, 29, 30, 57n8
- Sounion, 68, 78
- South Africa, botanical collecting by Europeans in, 315
 South America, *see* Latin America
 South Bronx, NYC, 480
 South Carolina, colonial gardening, botany, and agriculture in, 226, 227
 South Park Commission, Chicago, IL, 348–349, 349
 South Street Seaport, NYC, 464
 Southampton, fourth earl of, 217
 Southcote, Philip (1698–1758), **245**, 261
 Southdale, Minneapolis, MN, 463
 Southern Song period (1127–1279), gardens of, 283, 286–287, 299
 Southern State Parkway, 433n18
 Southopen Green, Chicago, IL, 349
 Souza, Wladimir Alves, 445
 Soviet Union, 220, 422, *see also* Russia
 Sowerby, James (1757–1822), 314, 315, 315, 316
 space, *see also* place and “placeness”
 Baroque spatial organization, sensual experience of, 214
 boundaries and boundarylessness, *see* headings at enclosed
 common space, *see* common space
 Descartes' theory of spatial extension (*res extensa*), 26, **166**, 173, 175, 178, 192, 193n2, 193n3, 453
 display of objects rather than spatial modeling as object of landscape design, 262–263
 felicitous space, 503
 green space, *see* green space
 hierophany, spatial, 21–22, 27
 Inuit spatial representation, 57n1
 Jeffersonian grid, nonhierarchical delineation of space in, 267–268
 Jefferson's University of Virginia, spatial imagination contained in, 271–273
 Muskau, spatial conception of landscape at, 260
 neutrality, spatial, 125
 public space, *see* public space
 scenographic, *see* scenographic space
temenos, *see* *temenos*
- Spain
 Andalusia (al-Andalus), 104, 398
 Barcelona, *see* Barcelona
 Buen Retiro, Madrid, 196
 Castile, 105, 108
 Catalanian revival, 409–413
 colonial revival style, *see* Spanish colonial revival
 colonial settlements in America, 220, 221–222
 Córdoba, 104, 105, 118, 121
 Islamic Spain, influence of, **104–108**, 210–211, 367, **397–401**, 439

INDEX

Spanish colonial revival – style champêtre

- La ciudad lineal*, Madrid, 408, 408–409
 The Netherlands, expulsion of Spanish rule from, 194
 social reform and city planning, 408–413
 Spanish colonial revival
 Baroque style, 399
 early twentieth century California and Florida, 367, 397–401
 Laws of the Indies planning requirements, reflecting, 222
 Mexico, popularity in, 447
 Mission style, 398, 475
 modernists influenced by, 436, 447, 449, 451
 popularity of, 475
 shopping center and shopping mall architecture, 462
 Spanish Steps, Rome, 152
 Sparta, 61, 73, 74, 75, 233
 Spaulding, Sumner, 399, 399
 specimen plants
 defined, 519
 Victorian fondness for, 378
The Spectator, Addison's essays in, 234
 speedway, Central Park; opposition to, 353, 354
 Spence, John (1699-1768), 236
 Sperlonga, Tiberius' grotto at, 89–90, 95
 sphinxes
 Delphi, Sphinx of the Naxians at, 63, 65
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, Sphinx of the Union dead at, 336, 337
 spice trees, 329
Spiral Jetty, Great Salt Lake, UT (Smithson), 488, 489–490
 spoil defined, 519
 sponsorship, industrial/corporate, 467
 sports and landscape, *see also* specific sports
 Central Park, 342
 early-bird mall walkers, 463
 foxhunting, 237
 golf courses, 471, 492–495
 Greece, ancient, 61, 64, 65, 67, 71, 73
 hunting parks, *see* hunting parks
 parks as centers for sport, 323–324, 342, 350
 Roman villas, 87, 94
 “spots in time,” 372
 Spotswood, Alexander (1676-1740), 226
 “Spread City,” 419
 Spring Grove cemetery, Cincinnati, 280n37, 337
 Springfield, IL, Lincoln Memorial Garden in, 429
 springs
 acropolis, on, 46
 sacred sites, as, 21, 52, 59, 62, 64, 65
 Sitio Santo Antônio da Bica (Saint Anthony of the Spring), 445–446, 446
 Springside, Poughkeepsie, NY, 329
 spruce, 229, 393, 396
 squares, *see* plazas, squares, *places*, and piazzas
 squirrel as emblem of Fouquet at Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 193n6
 SS. Quattro Coronati, Basilica of (Basilica of the Four Crowned Saints), Rome, garden of, 123, 123
 St., *see* headings at Saint
 Stabia, Via di, Pompeii, 82
 stadiums, Greek, 65, 68
Der Stadtebau nach seinen kunstlerischen Grundsätzen (The Art of Building Cities), Sitte, 377
 stairs and ramps
 Blue Steps, Naumkeag, 439, 439–440
 Central Park, NYC, 343
 chadars, *see chadars*
 Cordonata, Campidoglio, Rome, 151, 151
 Hellenistic urbanism, 75
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179, 182, 183, 184, 187, 189, 189
 Italian Renaissance villas, 130, 133, 137, 137
 Luxembourg Gardens, 163
 nineteenth century revival of Italianate gardens in England, 320
 Praeneste (Palestrina), Sanctuary of Fortuna Primigenia at, 80
 Roman republic and empire, 80, 81, 82
 Schönbrunn, Vienna, 204–205, 205
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
 Stanford Research Institute, 465
Star Axis, Albuquerque, NM (Ross), 489
Star Crossed, Miami University, Oxford, OH (Holt), 490
 star patterns of bastion fortifications and Baroque cityscapes, 213, 215
 state parks, 424–427
 Staten Island (NYC) Greenbelt overlay analysis, 483
 states, streets in Washington, D.C. named for, 230, *see also* individual states
 statism, 503
 statuary, *see* sculpture
 Stavroulakis, Nikos, 17
 steam-heating, Roman, 87
 Stebbins, Emma (1815-1882), 343
 Steedman, George Fox, 399
 Steele, Fletcher (1885-1971), 396, 437–440, 442, 451
 Steeplechase at Coney Island, 409
 Steidlin, Johannes Mathaus (fl. 1739), 204
 Stein, Clarence (1882-1975), 420, 421, 432
 Stein, Gertrude, 478
 “The Stein,” Wörlitz, 274
 stereographs, 371
 Stern, Henry J., 19
 Stevens, Ralph, 399, 399
 Stewart, Mary, 400
stibadium (semicircular dining couch)
 defined, 519
 Hadrian's Villa, 92, 93
 Pliny's villa Tusci, 88
 St. John's Park, NYC, 337
Stoa Basileios (Royal Stoa), Athenian agora, 72
Stoa Poikile (Painted Stoa), Athenian agora, 71, 72
 stoas, ancient Greek, 65, 68, 70–73, 72, 75–78, 76, 77, 78, 78, 272
 Stockbridge, MA, 438, 474
 stoic philosophy, 71
 Stokes, Anson Phelps, 393
 Stone, Andrew, 19
 stone circles, 21, 27, 30–32
 stone lantern, Japanese tea gardens, 304, 304
 stone wash basin (*tsukubai*), Japanese tea gardens, 304, 304
 Stonehenge, 21, 30–32, 31, 33
 stones, sacred
 Greece, ancient, 61, 62, 71
 horoi delimiting Athenian agora, 71
 Japanese rock shrines, 295–296, 296
 stones used in landscape, *see* rockwork
 Storm King Art Center, Mountainville, NYC area, 437
 Story, Joseph, 334
The Story of the Stone/The Dream of the Red Chamber (Cao Xueqin), 288–290
 Stourhead, 236, 245–247, 246, 249, 250, 259, 269, 274, 280n16, 307, 324, 335, 411, 441, 497
 Stowe, 236, 239, 240–243, 242, 243, 244, 247, 252, 254, 255, 270, 274, 324, 335, 381, 411, 493
 Strada Felice, Rome, 152, 153
 Stranahan, James, 344
 “strategic” design of golf courses, 493, 494
 Stratton, General George Frederick, 316, 317
 Strauch, Adolph, 280n37
 Straus, Percy, 430
 Streatfield, David, 18, 449
 street furniture
 Paris, 359, 364, 364–365
 St. Petersburg, 220
 street lighting, *see* electricity and gaslight
The Strife of Love in a Dream (Hypnerotomachia Poliphili), Colonna, 125, 126, 126, 131, 131–132, 132, 137, 146, 154, 164n11, 195, 412
 stroll gardens
 defined, 519
 Japan, 305–306
 Strutt, Joseph, 318
 Stuart, Elizabeth, 203
stucchi defined, 519
 Studley Royal, 245, 245
Sturm und Drang (Storm and Stress) literary movement, 273, 275, 276
 Stuyvesant, Peter (fl. 1646-1664), 226
style champêtre
 defined, 519
 Watelet's house redesigned in, 264

INDEX

the styles – Tatti, Jacopo d'Antonio

- the styles, modernist polemic against, 319, 434, 442, 447, 473
- Suarez, Diego, 400, 400
- Subdued Dragon Temple (Ryōjō-an-ji), 299, 302, 302
- the sublime
- Burke's concept of, 238, 251, 254, 267
 - defined, 519
 - earthworks, modern, 487
 - Jeffersonian sense of, 267
 - Mount Vernon and George Washington, 228
 - Olmsted's response to, 340
 - Picturesque style and, 251, 254, 263
 - Romanticism's appreciation of, 276, 281
 - urban sublime, 340
 - U.S. national park system, 371, 372
- Suburban Square, Ardmore, PA, 462
- suburbs, 23, **457–461**, 470, 478, 480
- aerial views of, 459, 460
 - affordable tract housing, providing, 403, 459–460
 - architecture and landscape, 314, 460–461
 - automobile and creation of, 418, 457–458, 459, 461
 - British colonial settlements in America, 223
 - Brooklyn envisioned as, 346–347
 - class issues, 432
 - consumerism, birth of, 459
 - Democracy, New York World's Fair of 1939, 431
 - Downing's concept of, 326, 327, 348
 - Eichler-designed homes, 460–461, 461
 - faubourgs*, *see faubourgs*
 - garden cities/new or model towns distinguished from, 405
 - Hampstead Garden Suburb, 406, 406
 - Italian Baroque and Rococo villas of Roman suburbs, 184–186
 - Lakewood, CA, 459
 - layouts, 459, 460, 460
 - Levittown(s), *see Levittown(s)*
 - London, nineteenth century growth around, 378
 - medieval Europe, 120–121
 - modernist designs for, 438, 447–448, 450, 451, 452–453, 455
 - The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 197, 198
 - New York City regional plan, 423–424
 - Oplontis, Villa of Poppaea at, 88
 - Park Güell originally intended as, 409
 - parks movement and, 460
 - Parkside, Buffalo, NY, 348
 - parkways and, 346–347
 - populist gardening and, 378–379
 - pre-war vs. post-war, 459–460
 - Prima Porta, Rome, 85
 - Riverside, IL, 348, 348, 405, 412
 - Roman villas, 135, 184–186
 - San Angel Gardens of the Pedregal, Mexico City, 447–448, 448
 - shopping malls and, 461, 462–463, *see also* shopping malls
 - sinuous or curvilinear design of, 314
 - transportation revolution leading to, 313, 314, 326, 345, 347, 403, 418
 - urban/suburban sprawl, 419, 419, 420, 432, 470, 471, 480, **510–511**, 511
 - villa suburbana*, Roman, 86
 - Wonderland Park, Hollywood Hills, CA, 453
 - workplace, separation of living space from, 313, 347
- subways
- Forest Hills Gardens, Queens, NY, 418
 - Paris *Metro*, 361
- succulents, 444
- Suetonius, 89
- Sueur, Hubert Le, 200
- suicide, Romantic cult of, 276
- Suicides, Pont de, Parc de Buttes-Chaumont, Paris, 366, 366
- Suleyman, 115
- Sully, Maximilien de Béthune, duke of (1560–1641), 158–160
- Sulzer, Johann Georg (fl. 1752), 275
- sumac, 396, 429
- Sumerians, 34–35, 38, 39, 39
- summerhouses, *see casino/casina* (summer-house)
- sun gods
- Amon (Re), 35, 36, 41
 - Apollo, *see Apollo*
 - pre-Columbian Americas, 56
- Sun King, Louis XIV as, 173, 176, 178
- “sun openings,” Chicago parks system, 428, 429
- Sun Stone, Stonehenge, 30, 31
- Sun Tunnels*, Finland (Holt), 490
- Sundays, Sabbatarian move to close parks on, 324
- sundials, 185
- sunken grading, Roman, 81–82
- Sunken Meadow Parkway, 433n18
- Sunnyside Gardens, Queens, NY, 420, 421, 421
- Sunset* (periodical), 449
- superblocks, 415, 416, 419, 431
- Superman, Nietzsche's concept of, 233
- surprise and expectation, *see hide-and-reveal design*
- Surrealism, 384, 436, 446, 447–449, 472
- sustainability, 483
- Sutton Courtenay, Berkshire, 390, 390–391
- Suzhou, 286
- Sweden
- environmental issues, 483
 - French/Italian landscape tradition in seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 196, 208–209
- Peter the Great's victory over, 219
- “Sweet Auburn,” Mount Auburn cemetery known as, 334
- sweet fern, 396
- Swentzell, Rina Naranjo, 17, 55–56
- swimming pools
- modern California, 450, 450
 - Roman villas, 87, 88, 89, 95
- swimming, use of park lakes for, 324
- Switzer, Stephen (c. 1682–1745), **237–238**, 261, 279n10, 515
- Switzerland
- the Alps, 371, 372
 - Geneva as idealized by Rousseau, 233, **263–264**, 267, 278
 - Le Corbusier, *see Le Corbusier*
- sycamores, 454
- Sylvia* (Evelyn), 237
- symbolism, *see allegory and symbolism*
- Symposium* (Plato), 128
- synoecism* (amalgamation of *poleis* and *demes*), 67–68
- synoptic vision, 471
- Syria, 75
- syringa, 390
- T**
- Table, Fountain of the, Villa Lante, 145
- tableau-jardin* (viewing gardens), 436, 437
- Tachibana no Toshitsuna (1028–1084), 295
- Tacitus, 89, 271
- Taconic State Parkway, NY, 425, 425, 505
- Taft, William Howard, 369
- Tahuantinsuyu, 52, 53
- Tai (Lake), 286, 291
- Taira clan, 299
- Taj Mahal, 112–113, 112–114
- takamiya* defined, 519
- The Tale of Genji* (Murasaki Shikibu), 297, 298, 307
- Tamerlane (d. 1405), empire of, 108–110
- Tang dynasty, 284, 297
- Tao Qian (365–427 c.e.), 283
- Taos Mountain, 48, 48
- Taos Pueblo, 48, 48
- tapis vert*, *see also lawns*
- defined, 519
 - Père-Lachaise cemetery, Paris, 333
 - Versailles, 173, 174
- Tartars, invasion of China by, 285–286
- Tassels of One's Hat, Waterside Hall for Washing of (Wang Shi Yuan), 291
- taste, concept of, **247–248**, 255, 257, 275, 313, 326, 328, 330
- tatami mats, 303, 310n14
- The Tatler*, Addison's essays in, 234
- Tatti, Jacopo d'Antonio (Sansovino, 1486–1570), 354

INDEX

I Tatti – theater and landscape

- I Tatti (Villa), Settignano, 386, 386
- taxation
- France, Sully's maps and road reports on, 158
 - French seventeenth century reforms, 165, 168
 - glass tax, British, lifting of, 317
 - medieval European towns, 118, 120–121
 - Renaissance Rome, levying of improvement taxes in, 147
- tea ceremony (*cha no yu*)
- defined, 515
 - Japan, in, 295, 303–304, 305
- tea garden (*cha niwa*)
- defined, 515
 - Japan, in, 304
 - Rose, James, designs of, 455
- tea garden path or “dewy path” (*roji*)
- defined, 518
 - Japan, in, 304
- tea pavilions, 18th century European fashion for, 205, 206
- technology and landscape, 20–21, 24, 25, 357–359, 375–376, 401, 470, 472, 512
- China, 286
 - earthworks, modern, 487
 - England/Great Britain, 17th/early 18th centuries, 200
 - Gaudi's Park Güell, 409, 412
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 273
 - medieval Europe, 119
 - modernism, 413, 434, 448, 451
 - New York World's Fair, 1939, 430–432
 - nineteenth century glorification and exploitation of, 311–314, 320, 322, 324–325, 328
 - optimistic views of technology, 357, 403
 - paleotechnic and neotechnic societies, Geddes' concept of, 419
 - rejections of industrial age progressivism, 375–376, 403
 - Renaissance, 126
 - Repton's use of new technologies, 256
 - Roman republic and empire, 58, 60, 81, 89, 91
 - social reform and city planning, 402–403, 420, 422
 - transportation, *see* transportation
 - urban monumentalism, 357–359
- temenos*
- Crete, 44
 - defined, 62, 519
 - Delphi, 64
 - Japanese *iwakura*, compared to, 296
 - purpose of, 62
- Tempe, Vale of
- Delphi, 64, 94
 - Hadrian's Villa, 94, 95
- temperance movement and drinking fountains
- in parks, 324, 343
- The Tempest* (Shakespeare), 146
- tempietto*, San Pietro in Montorio, 133
- Temple d'Amour, Versailles, 265, 265
- Temple Newsham House, England, 202
- Temple, Richard, first viscount of Cobham (1675-1749), 240, 242, 243, 248
- temples, 21, 23, 37, *see also* specific temples
- Cretan temple-palaces, 45
 - Egyptian temple complexes, 38, 40–41
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 241, 241, 242, 243, 244, 244, 245, 245, 246, 246, 247, 251
 - eighteenth century French Picturesque, 262, 263, 265, 266
 - Forbidden City, Beijing, 292
 - Goethe and German Romanticism, 273, 275, 276
 - Greece, ancient, 62–65, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 77, 78, 79, 80
 - Hadrian's Villa, 92, 94, 95
 - Hindu, 27, 37, 37
 - India, 37
 - Inkan, 52–53
 - Japanese Buddhist, 297, 299–302, 308, 309
 - Jefferson's plans for Monticello, 269
 - Marduk, 41
 - mountain-mimicking, 28, 37
 - Neolithic, 33
 - obelisks, use of, 41–42
 - prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 33, 37
 - Renaissance inspiration from remains of, 125
 - Roman, 79, 80–81, 82, 84, 92, 94, 95
- Ten Books of Architecture* (Vitruvius), 147
- Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA), 420
- tennis house, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 354–355
- Tenry(u)-ji, 299, 299, 300
- Teotihuacán, 27, 47, 47–48, 49, 56, 511
- teotl* (breath/life force), 47
- Terminal Tower, Cleveland, OH, 462
- terra cotta
- Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179, 187, 189, 190
 - Italian Renaissance villas, 130
 - nineteenth century revival of casting technique, 314
- Terracina, 89
- terracing
- Babylon, hanging gardens of, 39–40, 41
 - Biltmore, 352
 - Capitol building, Washington, D.C., 352, 352
 - Central Park, 342, 343
 - Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), proposed music hall on lagoon island, 353
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 240, 241, 244, 244, 256
 - the falls, Middleton Place, VA, 227, 227
 - French 17th century classical gardens, 167, 170, 171, 172, 176
 - French *châteaux*, 155, 156
 - the Front, Buffalo, NY, 347
 - hanging gardens of Babylon, 39–40, 41
 - hanging gardens of Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114, 115
 - Hellenistic urbanism, 75, 77
 - international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries, 200, 203, 204, 206, 208, 211
 - Islamic, 110, 112, 115
 - Italian Baroque villas, 17th century, 181, 182, 184, 186, 187, 189, 190, 192, 192
 - Italian Renaissance villas, 129, 129, 130, 133, 134, 135, 140, 142, 145
 - Jefferson's Monticello, 270
 - Moraine Farm, Beverly, MA, 351, 351
 - nineteenth century revival of, 319, 320
 - Pergamum, 77
 - Roman urbanism, 80, 84
 - Roman villas, 87, 91
 - Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, hanging gardens of, 114, 115
 - Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
 - Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
- terraferma* (Veneto), 147
- Tessin, Carl Gustaf, 209
- Tessin, Nicodemus, the Elder (1615-1681), 208
- Tessin, Nicodemus, the Younger (1654-1728), 196, 208, 209
- Tew Lodge Farm, Oxfordshire, 316, 316–317
- Tewa, 47, 49, 56, 57n16
- Texas
- the Alamo, 475
 - Allied Bank Tower, Dallas, 454, 454
 - Daughters of the Texas Republic, 475
 - Highland Park Village, Dallas, 462
 - Houston Galleria, 463, 463, 464
 - Olmsted's travels in, 338
 - Post Oak District, Houston, 463, 464
 - San Antonio, 222
 - Spanish colonial settlements in, 221, 222
 - Transco Tower, Houston, 464
 - Woodlands, Houston, 483
- Thackeray, William Makepeace, 260
- Thales, 58
- Thanatopsis* (Bryant), 334
- The Second Coming* (Yeats), 468
- theater and landscape
- Athens, ancient, 71, 74
 - Covent Garden and Drury Lane, London, 217
 - Delphi, 63, 65, 65
 - English 17th/early 18th century gardens, 200–201

INDEX

Le Théâtre des plans et jardinages – topia

- English 18th century landscape parks, 236, 239, 239, 240, 242, 244, 251
- Epidaurus, 66, 66
- Esterháza, Hungary, 207
- French *châteaux*, 16th century, 156, 157
- French classical gardens, 17th century, 165, 167, 172, 175, 175
- French Picturesque style, 18th century, 261, 266
- Goethe and German Romanticism, 273, 274
- Greece, ancient, 61, 63, 65, 65, 66, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71, 74, 77
- Hadrian's Villa, 91, 92, 94, 95
- Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179, 180, 187, 189, 192
- Italian Renaissance villas, 126, 132, 133, 134, 135, 145, 148
- Miletus, 69
- Opéra, Paris, 165, 361–362
- Palladio's La Rotonda, 148
- Pergamum, 77
- players' greens, Chicago parks system, 429
- Praeneste (Palestrina), Sanctuary of Fortuna Primigenia at, 80
- proverbes dramatiques* (dramatic proverbs) of Carmontelle, 280n43
- public space, theater as, 230
- Renaissance, 126, 132, 133, 134, 135, 145, 148, 156, 157
- Roman urbanism, 79–80, 81
- Roman villas as theaters of the imagination, 60, 89, 91, 92, 94, 95
- shinden-zukuri* (pavilions), Japan, 298
- St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
- theme parks, 458, 464, 466, 467, *see also* theme parks
- Versailles, 175, 175
- Vienna, 377
- water theaters, *see* water theaters
- Le Théâtre des plans et jardinages* (Mollet), 161, 162
- Thebes, Egypt, 38, 42, 216
- Thebes, Greece, 74, 75
- thematic treatment of landscape, 22
- Anet, theme of Diana the huntress at, 156, 156
- architectural, 462, 467
- Athens under Roman Empire, 79
- consumerism and, 458
- eighteenth century, 233, 235, 239, 240, 246, 250–251
- Hadrian's Villa, 91, 94–95
- Renaissance, 126, 146
- shopping centers and malls, 462
- urban areas, 472, 511–512
- theme parks, 23–24, 25, 464–468, 472
- amusement parks and fairgrounds differentiated from, 465, 466
- architectural styles, use of, 465, 466, 467
- Disneyland and Disneyworld, 458, 464–467
- fairgrounds and amusement parks differentiated from, 465, 466
- historic preservation movement and, 467–468
- historicization, 458, 465, 466–467
- movie industry, relationship to, 458, 464–465, 466, 467
- Parc Monceau as, 262
- Roman villas as forms of, 60
- similarity of design in shopping centers, theme parks, cultural institutions, and historic districts driven by consumerism, 464
- theater and landscape, historical relationship between, 458, 464, 466, 467
- world's fairs, 459, 465, 467, 473
- Theorie der Gartenkunst (Theory of Garden Art)*, Hirschfeld, 275, 276, 519
- La Théorie et la pratique du jardinage* (Dezallier d'Argenville), 178, 195, **195–196**, 209, 234, 270, 320, 516
- The Theory of the Leisure Class* (Veblen), 402, 427
- Thera volcano, eruption of, 43
- Theseus incorporated into mythology of Athens, 70
- Thessaly, 75
- Thetis, Grotto of, Versailles, 176, 176
- “third nature,” 56, 123, 132, 164n10, 469n1
- Third Republic/Communards, 361, 367
- Thirty-Six Mandarin Ducks Hall, Zhuo Zheng Yuan (Garden of the Unsuccessful Politician), 287
- Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), 196, 204, 208
- 30 Below, Lake Placid, NY (Holt), 490
- tholos*
- Athenian agora, 72
- defined, 519
- sanctuary of Athena Pronaia at Delphi, 63, 64, 64
- Thomas Aquinas (1225-1274), 104, 118–119
- Thomas, David Hurst, 17
- Thompson, Benjamin (1753-1814), 275
- Thomson, James (1700-1748), **236–237**, 240, 241, 248, 391
- Thoreau, Henry David (1817-1862), 101, 253, 312, 334, 422, 511
- Thorikos, 78
- Thornton, William (1759-1828), 272
- Thouin, André, 268
- Thrace, 75
- threshing floor (*halos*) as center of early Greek drama, 66
- Thucydides, 271
- Tiamat, 34
- Tiber Canal, Washington, D.C., 330
- Tiberius (r. 14-37 c.e.)
- Farnese Gardens built on Palatine palace ruins of, 184
- grotto at Sperlonga, 89–90, 95
- Tidal Basin, Washington, D.C., 369
- Tiger Glen (Kokei Garden), 303
- Tigris-Euphrates flood plain (Fertile Crescent), 33, 34, 38
- tilework
- encaustic tiles, 314
- Islamic use of, 103, 105, 115, 117, 197, 210–211, 211
- Portuguese *azulejos*, 210, 210–211, 211, 514
- Roman, 82
- Trianon de Porcelaine, Versailles, 176
- Timaeus* (Plato), 59, 496
- time as dimension of landscape, 20, 24, 25, 95, 470, 500, 501n2
- China, 294
- earthworks, modern, 488, 491–492
- fluidity of place, 470, 504–508, 512
- historic preservation including, 473
- process, landscape design as, 484
- urban planning, as part of, 419
- Time-Life, 454
- Times Building, Ardmore, PA, 462
- Timurid empire, 108–110
- The Tinker* (Wordsworth), 278
- Tintern Abbey, Lines Written a Few Miles Above* (Wordsworth), 277
- Tiryns, 46
- “tithings,” Savannah, GA, 225
- Titicaca, 52, 52–53
- Titus, Baths of, 136
- Tivoli
- Hadrian's Villa at, *see* Hadrian's Villa
- Kent's visit to, 240
- summer retreats at, 139, 181
- Temple of Vesta, Parc de Buttes-Chaumont, Paris, beveledere reproducing, 366
- Villa d'Este, 22, 91, 96n16, 135, **139–142**, 140, 141, 145, 147, 156, 161, 167, 200, 399
- watercourses around, 139
- Tivoli, Fountain of (Oval Fountain), Villa d'Este, 140, 141, 142, 145
- Tiwanaku, 52–53
- tobacco-growing in America, 222, 315
- Tocqueville, Alexis de (1805-1859), 223, 326, 327, 330, 334, 422
- toilet facilities, public parks, 318–319, 323–324
- tokonoma* (alcove, tea ceremony hut), 303
- Tokugawa Iyasu (1542-1616), 304, 307
- Tokugawa shogunate, 304–305, 307, 309
- Tokyo as capital of Japan, 297, 304, 309
- tombs, *see* funerary monuments
- Tomorrowland (Disneyland), 467
- Topa Inka (r. 1471-1493 b.c.e.), 52
- topia*
- defined, 519
- Villia Giulia, 136

INDEX

topiary – travel

- topiary
 Anglo-Dutch garden style, 202, 227
 clipped shrubbery of Japan, 308, 308, 309
 colonial American gardens, 226, 227
 eighteenth century scorn for, 234, 236, 238
 La Gamberaia, Settignano, 190
 Hampton Court, 203
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 125, 126, 131
 Il Brolino, Montecito, CA, 400, 400
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 195, 202, 203, 204, 210
 Islamic gardens' avoidance of, 107
 Japan, clipped shrubbery of, 308, 308, 309
 Jardin d'Ornement, Villandry, 384, 384–385
 Levens Hall, Westmoreland, nineteenth century restoration of, 320, 320
 The Netherlands, 17th/18th century, 198
 Roman villas, 88
 Sutton Courtenay, Berkshire, 390, 390
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Victorian/Edwardian fondness for, 354, 376, 379, 379, 389, 390, 390
 Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114–115, 115
 topoanalysis, 503
 topography
 Brown, "Capability," extensive regrading by, 240, 248–249
 Central Park, 340, 340, 343
 Franklin Park, Boston, MA, 350
 Gaudi's Park Güell making use of, 409–412
 Greece, ancient, 62, 68, 71, 76
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century taking account of, 195, 197, 198, 200, 209, 211
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179
 Italian Renaissance villas, hillside siting of, 129, 133, 134, 135, 140
 Jeffersonian grid and, 267, 268
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344
 Roman republic and empire, 82
 Saint-Cloud, 178
 Siene Gothicism and, 120
 Spain, Islamic, 104, 105
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 169
 Versailles, 172
 Washington, D.C., 229
 topophilia, 503
topos
 abandonment of idea of, 125, 166
 Aristotelian cosmology and, 59, 91, 166
 defined, 519
 Italianate retention of concept of, 180
 Tories, 236, 240, 245
torii gates, 296, 296
 Tosa Mitsuyoshi (1539–1613), 298
 Toshihito (1571–1629), 305
 Toshitada (1619–1662), 305, 307
 totems, geoglyphs as, 54
 The Tour, Hyde Park, London, 218
The Tour of Doctor Syntax in Search of the Picturesque (Combe), 253
 tourism, 24
 Bomarzo as site for, 146
 earthworks, modern, 487
 German princes, 259, 274, 280n38
 the Grand Tour, 194, 200, 240
 historic preservation and, 468, 472, 475–476, 511–512
 Parc Monceau, Paris as site for, 262
 Picturesque and, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 259
 Renaissance Rome as tourist destination, 151, 152
 rural cemeteries as mecca for, 333, 337
 shopping malls as tourist destinations, 464
 urban areas as centers of, 470–471
 U.S. national parks system, 359, 371–373
 Versailles, 175
Towards a New Architecture (Vers une architecture), Le Corbusier, 415
 Tower of Babel, 35
Town Planning in Practice (Unwin), 406
 Town Planning Institute, 390
 town walls, *see* fortifications and military control
 "townless highways," 420, 423, 433n18, *see also* parkway systems
 towns, *see* urbanism and city planning
 Toyotomi Hideyoshi (1536–1598), 303
 tradition, rejection of, 358
 traditional neighborhood development (TND), 478
 traditionalism, 24, 434
 Trafalgar Square, London, 217, 331
 trailing vines, Olmsted's fondness for, 340, 350
 training of landscape architects and designers, 389–390
 the Bauhaus, *see* the Bauhaus
 Beaux Arts style training of U.S. landscapers, 351, 359, 363, 368–371, 388, 389, 393
 Boyceau and, 163
 Brown, Lancelot "Capability," 248
 Cambridge School of Landscape Architecture for Women, 396
 The Clearing, Ellison Bay, WI, 430
 École des Beaux-Arts, *see* École des Beaux-Arts
 Glynde School for Lady Gardeners, 390
 Harvard Graduate School of Landscape Design, 414, 424, 434, 437, 442, 449, 451
 Kent, William, 240, 248
 Lowthorpe School of Landscape Architecture for Women, 396
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 335
 Pennsylvania School of Horticulture for Women, 396
 Prix de Rome, École des Beaux-Arts, 363
 professional associations for landscape architects, rise of, 389–390
 Repton, Humphrey, 254–255
 Rome Prize, American Academy, 370–371, 383, 393
 Studley College, 390
 women gardeners, for, 390, 396
 training of plants, 314
Traité de la section perspective (Desargues), 172
Traité du jardinage (Boyceau), 161, 162, 162–163, 195
 Trajan, Aqueduct of, 213
 Trajan, column of
 Napoleonic victory column in Place Vêndome, Paris modelled on, 331, 331
 Renaissance Rome, as focal point of, 153
 Trajan, temple of, Pergamum, 77
 transcendentalism, 312, 334, 342, 357, 359, 371, 372, 422
 Transco Tower, Houston, TX, 464
 transient nature of modern life, 25, 504
 transit-oriented development (TOD), 478
 transition zones, 321
 transmission of landscape styles and ideas, 24, *see also* specific transmissions, influences, and inspirations
 transportation
 automobiles, *see* automobiles
 carriage driving, *see* carriage driving and travel
 City Beautiful Movement, U.S., 368, 370
 democratization of landscape by, 401
 environmental issues, 506
 France, Sully's maps and road reports on, 158
 Haussmann's Paris, boulevards and circulation patterns of, 359–366
 industrial age transformation of landscape by, 345, 358, 359, 378
 mass transit, *see* mass transit
 modernism, 368, 413, 414, 416, 450, 451
 nineteenth century development of infrastructure, 314
 railroads, *see* railroads
 resort communities, access to, 401
 social reform and city planning, 403, 405, 408, 423, 424
 spring suspension and increase in carriage travel, 213
 suburbs, development of, *see* suburbs
 U.S. national parks system and availability of, 359
 travel, effect of
 China, travel writing as literary genre in, 289, 290

INDEX

Travelers Among Mountains and Streams – United States

- nineteenth century, 311
 Olmsted's travel writing, 338–339
 tourism, *see* tourism
Travelers Among Mountains and Streams (Fan Kuan), 285
 Travlos, John, 71
 treasuries at Delphi and Olympia, 63, 63, 64, 65
A Treatise on the Theory and Practice of Landscape Gardening, Adapted to North America (Downing), 328, 328, 329
A Treatise on the Theory and Practice of Landscape Gardening (Loudon), 317
 Tree of Good and Evil, 98
 Tree of Life, 98
 trees, *see also* forests and forest scenery; woodlands and woodland groves and glens
 Brownian clumping, 249, 254, 256
 Gilpins' admiration for, 252
 planting campaigns, 237, 248, 326, 329, 332, 333, 334, 348
 sacred, 61, 62
 transplantation techniques, 320, 329
 umbrageous horizon lines, 340, 340, 341, 344, 351
 Treib, Marc, 451
 trellises
 Bois de Boulogne, Blaikie's Picturesque trellises for, 263
 defined, 519
 Dutch gardens, 17th–18th century, 197
 Renaissance *trompe-l'oeil* frescoes of, 136
 Repton's use of, 256
 Rose's use of, 455, 455
 Versailles, 173
trencadis (Catalan mosaic technique) used at Gaudi's Park Güell, 411
 Trevi, Fountain of, Rome, 152, 231n11
 Treviso (Maser), Villa Barbero at, 147–148, 148
 Trezzini, Domenico (1670–1734), 219
 Trianon de Marbe, Versailles, 176
 Trianon de Porcelaine, Versailles, 176
 Trianons, Versailles, 173, 175, 176, 177, 178, 265–266
 Triborough Bridge and Tunnel Authority, 427
triclinium (Roman U-shaped masonry couches), 84, 87, 90, 90, 93, 94, 95, 96n14
 Triggs, H. Inigo (1876–1923), 386
 trilithons, Stonehenge, 30, 31
 Trissino, Gianlorenzo (fl. 1537), 147
 Triton, Fountain of, Piazza Barberoni, Rome (Bernini), 214, 214
 Tritons, 176
 triumphal arches, *see* arches
trivio, *see also* *patte d'oie* (goose foot)
 defined, 519
 Piazza del Popolo, Rome, 153
 Piazza Sant'Angelo, Rome, 150
 Villa Montalto, 153, 153
 Trocadéro Palace, Paris, 367
trompe-l'oeil
 Parc Monceau winter garden, 262
 Renaissance, 136
 Roman, 85
 tropical vegetation, *see* exotic vegetation
 troubadour poetry, 102
 Trustees of Reservations, 351, 440
 Truth and Beauty, Ruskin's theories of, 312
 truth, relativism of, 502
 Trylon, 1939 New York World's Fair, 430, 431
 Tsarskoye Selo, Russia, 210
 Tschumi, Bernard (b. 1944), 495–497
tsukubai (stone wash basin), Japanese tea gardens, 304, 304
 Tuba tree, 100, 103
 tuberose, 176
 Tuby, Jean-Baptiste (1630–1700), 173, 174, 176
 Tucker, Luther, 329
 Tudor style, revival of, 320, 324
 tufa, Bomarzo sculptures cut from, 146, 146
 Tugwell, Rexford Guy (1891–1979), 422
 Tuileries, Paris, 157, 158–159, 159, 160, 161, 169, 214, 215, 363
 tulip trees (*Liriodendron tulipifera*), 229
 tulips, 100, 207
 Tunnard, Christopher (1910–1979), 19, 355n4, 442–444, 451, 453, 455, 472, 482, 484
 turf benches in medieval European gardens, 121
 Turkish kiosks adapted to 19th century park bandstands, 324
 Turkish “minaret” at Parc Monceau, 262
 “Turkish Tents,” 205, 209, 209, 245, 247, 261, 262
 Turks
 Austria and, 204
 Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor, 150
 Hungary, 206, 207
 Islamic gardens of, 108–110, 114–118
 Ottoman Turks, 114–118, 127, 204, 206
 Saljuq Turks, 114, 115
 Turnbull, William, 485
 Turner, John Mallord William (1775–1851), 248, 278
 Turner, Richard (fl. 1844–1848), 317
 Turrell, James (b. 1941), 488, 489
 Tuscany, villas of, 130, 138, 180, 186–189, 328
 Tusci (Pliny's *villa urbana*), 87–88, 89, 126, 129, 235, 270
 Tuthmose III (r. 1479–1425 b.c.e.), 42, 43
Tutte l'opere d'architettura (Serlio), 197
 Tuxedo Park, NY, 393, 438
 TVA (Tennessee Valley Authority), 420
 twentieth/twenty-first century, 23–24, 25, 470–501, 502–512
 alienation, modern sense of, 25, 471–472, 505, 511
 Arts and Crafts movement, *see* Arts and Crafts movement
 China, 293, 294
 Country Place Era, America and Britain, 376, 386–397
 Edwardian gardens, *see* Edwardian gardens
 geography, cultural, 510–511
 Japan, 295, 309
 late nineteenth/early twentieth century period, 375–401
 modernism, *see* modernism
 monumental urbanism in U.S., 368–371
 place and “placeness,” modern cultural bias away from, 468, 508
 religion, loss of connection with, 472, 502–503
 U.S. national park system, 359, 373
 Twickenham, Pope's grotto at, 128, 236
 Two Sisters, Hall of (Alhambra), 107
Tyrannicides (Kritios and Nesiotes), 71, 71
U
 Udine, Giovanni da (1487–1561/4), 135
 Ulm, Joseph Futenbach's garden in, 203
 Ulysses, 238
 Umayyad caliphate, 104
 umbrageous horizon lines, 340, 340, 341, 344, 351
 underground network of tunnels and chambers, Hadrian's Villa, 91, 94–95, 96n17
 underworld, 28
 the unicorn, 101
 Union Square, NYC, 337
 Union Station, Washington, D.C., 369
 Unitarianism and rural cemeteries, 334, 335
 Unité d'Habitation, Marseilles, 416
 United Kingdom, *see* England/Great Britain
 United States, 23, *see also* specific persons, regions, cities, states, and sites
 American Revolution, *see* American Revolution
 Anglo-Dutch garden influence, 202, 226, 227
 Anglophilia, 253, 256n23, 314, 328, 338, 356n24, 393
 botanical discoveries and research, 226–227, 228–229, 315, 325–326
 City Beautiful Movement, U.S., 359, 368–371
 colonial period, 202, 220, 221–229
 colonial revival style, 376, 396, 420, 473, 475
 Country Place Era, 376, 386–397
 cultural inferiority complex of, 371, 393
 democracy and republican ideals, *see* democracy and republican ideals
 eighteenth century, *see* eighteenth century America
 European artists immigrating to, influence of, 414, 435
 federal government-sponsored war-industry worker villages, 417, 418, 420

INDEX

United States Housing Corporation – van Doesburg

- Gilded Age America, 314, 326, 354, 355, 359, 368, 388, 393, 400
 golf played in, 493
 historic preservation movement in, 473–481
 home ownership, ideal of, 403, 459–460
 Italianate gardens of Country Place Era, 376, 385–388
 modernism, 432, 434–435, 437–444, 449–455
 monumental urbanism, 351–352, 354–355, 358–371, 417
 national park system, 359, 371–373, 426
 Native Americans, *see* Native Americans
 nineteenth century, 325–355
 plantations and plantation owners, 222, 226–229
 regional planning, 418–422, 423–424
 seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries, 221–230
 social reform and city planning, 417–432
 Spanish colonial settlements, 221–222
 suburbs, development of, *see* suburbs
 westward expansion, 69, 220, 312, 338, 505
 United States Housing Corporation, 417
 unity as design principle, 328
 universal culture created by consumerism, 470
 Universalism and rural cemeteries, 335
 universality of certain ancient practices, 47–48, 56
 University of Virginia, 271–273, 272
 Unsuccessful Politician, Garden of the (Zhuo Zheng Yuan), 287
 Unter den Linden, Berlin, 347
 Unwin, Sir Raymond, 405, 406, 406, 423
Up and Under, Finland (Holt), 490, 490–491
 Uppsäll, Lena Löffgren, 18
 Ur, 35, 511
 Ura Senke, 304
 Uranos, 44
 urban gardens
 community gardens, 508–509, 509
 Germany, 17th/18th century urban gardens of, 203
 Isfahan, 115–118, 116–117, 391
 The Netherlands, 17th/18th century urban gardens of, 197
 Roman republic and empire, 60, 83–85
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 urban husbandry, 483, 501n24
 urban improvement, Disney theme parks as form of, 464–465
 urban/suburban sprawl, 419, 419, 420, 432, 470, 471, 480, 510–511, 511
 urbanism and city planning, 16, 21, 22, 24, 279, *see also* specific cities
 automobile, transformation of urban streets by, 457
 Baroque cityscapes, 212–220
 China, 286, *see also* Beijing
 City Beautiful Movement, U.S., 359, 368–371
 classical world, 58, 59–60, 67–85
 classicism, 212–220
 consumerism, 470–471, 511–512
 decentralization tendencies in modern urbanism and city planning, 404, 417, 418, 419, 422, 423, 424, 432
 decentralization tendencies of British colonial settlements in America, 222
 Downing and, 326–330
 enclosed versus boundary-less landscape concepts, 17th/18th centuries, 194, 211, 212, 213, 230
 fortifications, *see* fortifications
 garden city/new town/model town concepts, 404–406, 405, 409, 414, 416, 417, 419, 423
 Greece, ancient, 58, 59–60, 66–79, *see also polis*
 Hellenistic empire, 74–79
 historicized or themed, 214, 472, 475, 511–512
 Humayun (fl. 1550), Mughal India under, 112
 incomprehensibility of modern city, 470, 471
 Jeffersonian antiurbanism, 86, 267, 270, 273, 278, 327, 345
 Loudon's expertise in, 316
 medieval walled cities, 118–121
 megalopoli and multinodal metropoli, modern reconfiguration of city as, 345, 419, 423, 461, 470–472
 metropolitanists vs. decentralists, 417, 423
 military engineers' involvement in, 213, 231n10
 modern redevelopment, 464, 470–471, 509, 511–512
 monumental urbanism, *see* monumental urbanism
 nationalism, rise of, 330
 Neolithic, 33, 56
 new urbanism, 476–481
 nineteenth century/Industrial Revolution, 326, 327, 329–330, 345–350, 357–371, 377–378
 “organic” growth patterns, *see* “organic” growth patterns
 parks as ultimate definer of place in, 508
 photography as way of reading city, 471
 polis, *see polis*
 population growth, effect of, 358
 pre-Columbian Americas, towns and villages of, 47–52
 prehistoric and early ancient landscapes, 33, 34, 38–40
 profession, urban planning recognized as, 424
 professional associations, 390
 public parks movement, *see* parks
 recreation and, *see* recreation and landscape
 Regency townscapes, 257, 257–259, 258
 Renaissance, 126, 149–153, 158–161
 Roman republic and empire, 58, 59–60, 78–85
 rural quality of Baroque cityscapes, 214
 satellite towns, 405, 431
 seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries, 194, 212–220
 sexualization of urban environment, 471
 shopping malls and, 463, 464
 Sitto, Camillo (1843–1903), 375, 377–378
 social/economic value of urban center, 457
 social reform, *see* social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th centuries
 the sublime, urban version of, 340
 tourism, 470–471
 Wordsworthian sense of corruption of cities, 278
 urbanisme (city planning), coinage of, 360
Urbs in Hortus (City in a Garden), Chicago known as, 405
 urns as funerary symbols, 332, 335
 Uruk (Erech), 39
 Usonian vision of Frank Lloyd Wright, 422–423
 utilitarian gardens
 colonial America, 226
 medieval period, 121–123
 nineteenth century ideas about, 313, 326, 327, 328
 utilitarianism, 279, 313, 316
 utilities
 “Cité Industrielle,” Garnier's ideas for, 407
 city planning requirements generally, 378
 electricity and gaslight, *see* electricity and gaslight
 Giant Power concept, 420
 Haussmann's Paris, 360, 361, 364, 365
 heating systems, 87, 314, 317
 Roman republic and empire, 80, 87
 social reform and urban planning, 407, 417
 water and sewage, *see* water and sewage
 Uzbeks and Uzbekistan, 108
- V**
- Vale of Tempe
 Delphi, 64, 94
 Hadrian's Villa, 94, 95
 Vallée, Jean de la (1620–1696), 208
 Vallière, Louise de La, 172, 175, 193n10, 193n14
 Valois kings of France, 158, *see also* specific rulers
 van Beethoven, Ludwig, 275
 van der Groen, Jan (1650–1702), 197, 226
 van der Rohe, Mies, 435, 443, 452, 453, 454, 456n34
 van Doesburg, Theo, 456n34

INDEX

van Gameren – viewing gardens

- van Gameren, Tylman (1652-1706), 207
 van Opstal, Gérard, 176
 Van Renselaer, Mariana Griswold, 353
 van Ruisdael, Jacob (1628/9-1682), 254
 van Santen, Jan (Giovanni Vasanzio), 185
 van Sasse, J., 204
 Vanbrugh, Sir John (1664-1726), 164n20, 200, 239, 244, 250, 250
 Vanderbilt, George Washington, 352
 vanished Golden Age, *see* Golden Age, idea of
 vanishing point, modern Western preoccupation with, 26
Vanity Fair (Thackeray), 260
 Vanvitelli, Luigi (1700-1773), 192
 Varengeville, France (Les Bois des Moutiers), 383
 variety as landscape value
 eighteenth century, 236, 237, 245, 247, 250–251, 254
 nineteenth century, 328
 Varro (Marcus Terentius) (116-27 b.c.e.), 121, 147, 200
 Vasanzio, Giovanni (Jan van Santen), 185
 Vasari, Giorgio (1511-1574), 136, 136
 Vasilevsky Island, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Vassar, Matthew, 329
 Vatican
 Belvedere Court, 80, 133–135, 134
 belvedere of Innocent VIII (pope), 133
 giardino segreto (secret garden) or statue court, 138
 medieval Rome, relationship to, 149, 149
 Palace and gardens, 133
 Sixtus V's Rome, fresco of, 151, 152, 152–153
 St. Peter's Basilica, 133, 150, 153, 367
 Villa Giulia, processional route from, 136
 Villa Pia (Casino Pio), 138, 138
 Vau, Louis Le (1612-1670), 166, 172, 173, 176
 Vauban, Sébastien Le Prestre de (1633-1707), 20, 158, 178, 213, 231n10
 Vaughan, Samuel (fl. 1787), 228, 228
 vaulted tunnels, Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345
 Vaux, Calvert (1824-1895), 16, 259, 314, 337–349, 366, 385, 493
 beginning of partnership with Olmsted, 328–331
 Bethesda Terrace as masterpiece of, 343
 Buffalo, NY, 347–348
 Central Park, 337–344, 352
 Chicago Parks, 348–349, 352
 dissolution of partnership with Olmsted, 349
 Downing and, 329, 330, 337, 339
 neoclassical/Beaux Arts style overshadowing work of, 354
 Olmsted, collaboration with, 328–349, 351, 352
 parkway systems, 345–349, 403, 424, 433n18
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344–345, 346–347
 Riverside, IL, 348
 urban planning conceptualized by, 417
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 167, 169–172, 170, 171, 173, 178, 198, 204, 464, 511
 Veblen, Thorstein (1857-1929), 402, 417, 427, 495
 Veery, Rosemary, 392
 vegetable gardens, *see also* kitchen gardens
 Downing on, 329
 Jefferson's Monticello, 270
 medieval, 122, 123
 Mount Vernon, 228
 Pliny's Laurentinum, 87
 potagers, 178, 384, 384, 518
 Versailles, 178
 Velde, Henry van de (1863-1957), 413
 Veluwe, The Netherlands, 198
 Venetian Seat, Stourhead, 247
 Veneto, Palladian villas of, 147–148, 148, 240, 270
 Venice, 118, 147–148, 328, 354, 369, 386, 400, 401, 425
 Ventoux (Mount), 125, 133
 Venturini, Giovanni Francesco, 141
 Venus/Aphrodite, 92, 94, 95, 101–102, 128, 131, 136, 138, 208, 235, 241, 241
 Venus, temple of, Hadrian's Villa, 92, 94, 95
 Venus, Vale of, Rousham, 241, 241
 Vera, André (1881-1974), 437, 437, 438
 Vera, Paul (1882-1957), 437, 437
 verandas
 Downing's home at Newburgh, 327
 Seaside, FL, 479
 suburban developments lacking, 460
 Vermont (Woodstock), 223
 vernacular landscape
 American Tidewater Georgian, 267
 Catalonian revival and Park Güell, 409–413
 colonial revival style, 396
 defined, 509
 late nineteenth/early twentieth century, 376, 378, 385
 nineteenth century, 313
 Palladio's use of vernacular farm architecture at Villa Barbero, 147
 Seaside, FL, 479
 valuing, 512
 villages, 18th century destruction of, 240, 256, 259
 Veronese (Paolo Caliari, 1528-1588), 147
 Verrazano Narrows, NYC, 347, 433n20
Vers une architecture (Towards a New Architecture), Le Corbusier, 415
 Versailles, 22, 165, 166, 167, 172–179, 173–177, 464, 511
 Bialystok known as Polish Versailles, 208
 Chatsworth, Devonshire, 322
 economics and landscape, 172, 178
 Flushing Meadows as Versailles of America, 431
 Hadrian's Villa compared to, 91
 Het Loo, The Netherlands, inspired by, 198
 hunting lodge, origins as, 165, 172, 198
 influence generally, 175, 178–179
 international seventeenth and early eighteenth century design, influencing, 175, 178–179, 194, 198, 203, 208, 211
 kitchen garden, garden manual of head of, 195
 Le Nôtre and Louis XIV, as redesigned by, 165, 166, 167, 172–179
 L'Enfant's design for Washington, D.C., 229, 230
 London, rebuilding of, 216
 Marie Antoinette and Louis XVI, under, 265–266
 orangerie, 172, 173, 176
 Paris Opéra replacing role of, 361
 political meaning of, 165, 166, 167, 172, 173–176, 178
 royal court under Louis XIV, as center of, 165, 173
 single unified theme, not conceived as, 173
 Stowe's importance compared with, 240
 tourism at, 175
 town and palace plans, integration of, 173, 174, 212
 Trianon, 173
 vegetable garden or *potager*, 178
 Washington, D.C. redevelopment by
 McMillan Committee inspired by, 369
 Vesta, Temple of, Hadrian's Villa, 95, 240, 242
 Vesuvius, 83–85, 84, 89, 154, 216, 274
 Veterans Administration (VA), 459
 Vetii, House of, Pompeii, 83
 Via Giulia, Rome, 149–150
La Via Pia (Nebbia), 151
 Via Pia (now Via XX Settembre), Rome, 151, 151, 152
 Vicenza, 147–148
 Vico, Giambattista (1668-1744), 375
 Vicobella, Siena, 178
 Victoria Park and drinking fountain, London, 324, 324
 Victorian period, *see* nineteenth century
 Vicus Augustanus, 87
 Vidal de la Blache, Paul (1845-1918), 418, 510
 Viele, Egbert (1825-1902), 338, 339
 Vienna, 121, 204, 358, 375, 377–378, 406, 413
 Vietnam War, 432
 Vietnam War Memorial, Washington, D.C., 498–499, 498–499
 viewing gardens (*tableau-jardin*), 436, 437

INDEX

views – Viterbo

- views, creating
- Athenian acropolis, 68
 - Biltmore, 352
 - Brooklyn Parkways proposal, 346–347
 - Brown, Lancelot “Capability,” 247–251
 - Central Park, 340, 340, 341, 343
 - China, 287–288, 290–291, 293–294
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 208, 241, 244, 247–251
 - eighteenth English Picturesque, 254, 255
 - Ermenonville and French Picturesque, 265
 - international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 198, 208
 - Isfahan, city of, 115
 - Isola Bella, 189, 192
 - Japan, 295, 299, 308
 - Jefferson, Thomas, 267, 269, 273
 - modernism, 439, 450
 - Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 - Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 344, 345
 - prospects, English garden, 200–201, 254
 - Renaissance Rome, 150–151
 - Renaissance villas, 125, 129, 130, 133, 135, 139, 147–148
 - Roman republic and empire, 60, 87, 88, 89, 94
 - Spain, Islamic, 106, 107
 - Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114
 - Tuscan villas of 17th century, 187
 - Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
- vignas*
- defined, 185, 519
 - Renaissance concept of, 138
 - Villa Borghese, 185, 185–186
 - Villa Pamphili, 185, 186, 186
- Vignola, Giacomo Barozzi da (1507–1573), 136, 136, 142, 143, 143, 181, 182, 184
- Viguiet, Jean-Paul, 496
- Villa Aldobrandini, Frascati, Italy, 161, 180, 180–181, 181, 185, 240
- Villa Almerico-Valmarana (La Rotonda, Villa Rotonda), 148, 148, 235, 244, 271
- Villa Barbero, 147–148, 148
- Villa Borghese, 185, 185–186
- Villa Cafaggiolo, 128
- Villa Careggi, 127, 128
- Villa d’Este, 22, 91, 96n16, 135, 139–142, 140, 141, 145, 147, 156, 161, 167, 200, 399
- Villa Farnese at Caprarola, 142, 145, 161, 181–184, 182, 183
- Villa Farnesina, 135, 193n20
- Villa Gamberaia, 186, 189, 190–191, 399
- Villa Garzoni, 186–189, 188, 189
- Villa Giulia, 135–137, 136, 137, 147, 149, 172, 185
- Villa I Tatti, Settignano, 386, 386
- Villa Lante, 22, 142–145, 143–145, 156, 161, 179, 181, 182, 193n18, 386, 388, 399, 401
- Villa Ludovisi, 185
- Villa Madama, 133, 135, 135, 136, 149
- villa marittima*, Roman, 86, 87, 87, 89
- Villa Marlia, Lucca, Italy, 180
- Villa Medici, Fiesole, 128, 129, 129–131, 135, 187, 386, 399
- Villa Medici, Pratolino, 161, 177
- Villa Medici, Rome as home of École des Beaux-Arts’ Prix de Rome winners, 363
- Villa Montalto, 151, 152, 153, 153, 185
- Villa Palmieri, 102
- Villa Pamphili, 185, 186, 186
- Villa Pia (Casino Pio), 138, 138
- Villa Pogio at Carano, 128
- Villa Rotonda (La Rotonda, Villa Almerico-Valmarana), 148, 148, 235, 244, 271
- villa rustica*, Roman, 86
- Villa Savoye, Poissy, 414, 456n16
- villa*, Spanish colonial settlements, 221
- villa suburbana*, Roman, 86
- villa urbana*, Roman, 86, 87, 88
- village greens, *see* New England village green
- Village Improvement Societies, 474–475
- villages, 18th century destruction of, 240, 256, 259
- Villandry, 384, 384–385
- villas and villa gardens, *see also* estate gardens; specific villas
- Alberti’s theories regarding, 129
 - Ashikaga Yoshimitsu’s retreats, Japan, 300–301
 - By|o|d|o|-in, Japan, 298, 298–299
 - Campania, *see* Campania
 - change in Italian villa design between 16th and 17th centuries, 179, 185, 192
 - châteaux*, *see* *châteaux*
 - Chinese mansions and gardens, relationship between, 288
 - definition of villa, 519
 - English eighteenth century landscape parks, influence on, 240
 - French 17th century classical gardens related to, 167
 - French *châteaux*, *see* *châteaux*
 - Hadrian’s Villa, *see* Hadrian’s Villa
 - humanism and, 127–128
 - international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries, 194–212
 - Italian Baroque and Rococo gardens, 17th century, 179–192, 240
 - Italian Renaissance, 123, 125–126, 127–148, 240
 - Italianate revival in Country Place Era American and British gardens, 376, 379, 385–388
 - Japanese, 298, 298–299, 300–301, 304–307
 - Katsura Riky(u), Japan, 304–307
 - Naples, Roman villas around Bay of, 86, 87
 - Palladian villas of the Veneto, 147–148, 148, 240, 270
 - Pliny the Younger, 86–88, 125–126, 128, 129, 234–235, 270
 - Roman republic and empire, 60, 85, 86–95, 275
 - Sperlonga, Tiberius’ grotto at, 89–90, 95
 - Villas of the Ancients* (Castell), 235
 - villegiatura* (summertime retreat) defined, 519
 - Italian Baroque and Rococo period, 17th century, 181
 - Italian Renaissance, 126, 147
 - Villela, Khristaan, 17
 - Villette, Parc de la, 495, 495–497, 496
 - Vincennes, 215
 - Vincennes, Cours de, Paris, 215
 - vineyards, *see* grapes and vineyards
 - violets, 184
 - Virgil (70–19 b.c.e.), *see also* pastoral and Arcadian motifs
 - classical era, influence during, 60, 86
 - Edwardian period, influence during, 391
 - eighteenth century English landscape parks, 234, 235, 236, 241, 246, 248
 - Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland, 497
 - medieval period, influence during, 99
 - modernist gardens, 443, 456n16, 497
 - Renaissance, influence during, 125, 127, 132, 143, 145, 146
 - seventeenth century England, 199
 - social reform and urban planning, 19th/20th century, 409, 414
 - Virgin Mary, 101, 101, 123, 123, 131
 - Virginia
 - Albermarle Co., 267
 - Carter’s Grove, 227
 - Charlottesville, 269, 272
 - colonial gardening, botany, and agriculture, 226, 227
 - Dark Star Park*, Arlington, VA (Holt), 490
 - Jamestown settlement, 222
 - Middleton Place, 227, 227–228
 - Monticello, 148, 267, 268–270, 269, 273
 - Mount Alto, 269
 - Mount Vernon, 228, 228–229, 271, 331, 331, 473
 - Poplar Forest, 268, 270–271, 271, 273
 - Shadwell Farm, 267
 - tobacco growers in colonial America, 222
 - University of Virginia, 271–273, 272
 - Williamsburg, *see* Williamsburg, VA
 - Virginia, University of, 271–273, 272
 - “virtual reality,” Hadrian’s Villa as, 95
 - Visigoths, 104
 - Vista Rock, Central Park, NYC, 343
 - “vistos,” Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 - Viterbo, 142, 143

INDEX

Vitruvius Pollio – watercourses generally

- Vitruvius Pollio (fl. 46-30 b.c.e.), 85, 125, 147, 164n11, 197, 221
- Vizcaya, FL, 400, 400
- volcanoes
- Thera, eruption of, 43
 - Vesuvius, eruption of, 83–85, 84, 89, 154, 216, 274
 - Wörlitz, 274
 - Xictli, eruption of, 447
- Volksgarten*, 275–276, 279
- defined, 519
 - Hirschfeld as father of, 275
 - purpose of, 331
- Voltaire, 210
- volunteer vegetation (weeds), 390
- von Goethe, Johann Wolfgang (1749-1832), 233, 259, **273–277**, 312, 357, 472
- von Herder, Johann Gottfried (1744-1801), 273, 375, 376
- von Hildebrandt, Johann Lukas (1668-1745), 204, 206
- von Humboldt, Alexander (1769-1859), 481
- von Knobelsdorff, Georg Wenzeslaus (fl. 1745-47), 206, 206
- von Schoel, Hendrick (fl. 1579), 134
- von Sckell, Friedrich Ludwig (1750-1823), 275
- Voysey, Charles Francis Annesley (1857-1941), 406
- Vredeman de Vries, Hans (1527-1606), 197, 226
- W**
- wabi* defined, 519
- Wada, Stephanie, 18
- Wagner, Otto (1841-1918), 378, 403, 406
- Wagner, Richard, 275, 278, 377
- Die Wahlverwandtschaften* (*Elective Affinities*), Goethe, 276–277
- Wako, Kenji, 18
- Walbiri people, Australia, 504–505
- Waldie, D. J., 459, 460
- Wales, Gilpin's travels in, 253
- Walker, Peter (b. 1932), 179, 484
- Walks and Talks of an American Farmer in England* (Olmsted), 280n38, 338
- Wallace McHarg Roberts and Todd, 483
- Wallington Park, 248
- walls, fortified, *see* fortifications
- walls, garden
- China, 287–288, 291
 - Christian West, gardens of, 97, 99, 100–102, 118–123
 - Mediterranean/Latin American tradition of, 448
 - Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 - Portugal, seventeenth/early eighteenth century, 210–211
 - Sutton Courtenay, Berkshire, 448
 - Vanbrugh's bastion-like walls, 239
- Walpole, Horace (1717-1797), 238, 240, 252, 253, 279–280n15, 279n12
- Walpole, Robert, 242
- Walter and Elise Haas Promenade, Jerusalem, 485
- Walton, Guy, 17
- Wang Shi Yuan (Garden of the Master of the Fishing Nets), 290, 290–291
- Wang Wei (699-759 c.e.), 284–285, 440, 441
- Wang Xizhi, 284
- Wanshou Shan (Mountain of Numberless Years), 285, 286
- Wantagh Parkway, 433n18
- war-industry workers, federal government-sponsored housing for, 417, 418, 420
- Ward, Nathaniel (1791-1868), 315
- Ware, William, 393
- Warner, Jack, 400
- Warner, Sam Bass, Jr., 503, 509
- Warren, Dave, 17
- Warwick, Frances Evelyn “Daisy” Maynard, countess of, 390
- Washington (state)
- Bloedel Reserve, Bainbridge Island, WA, 486
 - Gasworks Park, 486
 - Seattle, *see* Seattle, WA
- Washington, D.C., 24, 167, 220, *see also* specific sites and features
- authoritarian style, ironic use of, 229
 - Capitol building, 229, 230, 272, 352, 352
 - Downing's plan for public grounds, 329–330, 339
 - early twentieth century redevelopment of, 359, **368–370**, 417
 - iconic federation of plan for, 230
 - Jefferson's plan for, 230
 - L'Enfant's plan for, 220, **229–230**, 347, 359, 368, 369
 - McMillan plan, 368–370, 369
 - monumental urbanism of, 229, 230, 352, 359, 368
 - New York Avenue and New York City, 230
 - New York City parkway proposals inspired by, 370
 - Olmsted and, 352, 369, 370
 - parklike elements of, 230
 - Potomac River Basin overlay analysis, 483
- Washington, George (1732-1799), **228–229**, 326, 331
- Washington, Martha, 229
- Washington Monument, Baltimore, MD, 331, 331
- Washington Monument, Washington, D.C., 331, 331, 332, 335, 369, 370, 499
- Washington Park, Chicago, IL, 348, 349
- Washington Square, NYC, 337
- Watelet, Claude-Henri (1718-1786), 261, **264**, 279n10, 518
- water and sewage
- Baroque monumental urbanism, 213
 - “Cité Industrielle,” Garnier's ideas for, 407
 - drainage, “Capability” Brown and, 248, 249
 - enclosure movement and control of water supply, 237
 - flood control plains, Persian gardens serving as, 124n11
 - Hausmann's Paris, 360, 361, 364
 - irrigation, *see* irrigation
 - nineteenth century, 312–313, 316, 322, 345
 - requirements of modern cities for, 360, 378, 419
 - Roman republic and empire, 80, 82, 83
- water chain (*catena d'aqua*)
- Caprarola, 181
 - defined, 515
 - Villa Lante, 145
- water clock, Chang Chun Yuan, Yuan Ming Yuan (Garden of Perfect Brightness), 212
- water lilies, 429, 485
- Water Organ (Fountain of Nature), Villa d'Este, 140, 141
- Water Spider creation myth, Puebloan peoples, 55
- water theaters
- Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 - Farnese Gardens, Palatine Hill, Rome, 184
 - French *châteaux*, 154, 154, 156, 156
 - Isola Bella, 192
 - “Marine Theater,” Hadrian's Villa, 92, 94, 145
 - naumachia*, *see* *naumachia*
 - Tuscan villas of 17th century, 187
 - Villa Aldobrandini, Frascati, Italy, 180, 181, 181
 - Villa Lante, 145
- watercourses generally, *see also* specific types
- automata, *see* automata
 - Brown, Lancelot “Capability,” 248, 249, 250
 - Buttes-Chaumont, Parc de, Paris, 366, 366
 - canals, *see* canals
 - Castel del Uovo, Naples, 154
 - catena d'aqua* (water chain), 145, 515
 - Central Park, 340, 342, 342, 343
 - chadars*, *see* *chadars*
 - Chantilly, 178
 - Chatsworth, Devonshire, 321, 322, 322
 - Chicago, IL park system, 349
 - Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 352–353, 353
 - Courances, Essonne, France, 383.383
 - early twentieth century California and Florida, 399
 - earthworks, as part of, 489, 490
 - Egyptian gardens, 38
 - English eighteenth century landscape parks, 238, 241, 243, 245, 246, 248, 249, 250

INDEX

The Waterfall and the Eglantine – Wilson

- fish ponds, *see* fish ponds
 fountains, *see* fountains
 French 16th century garden style, 161, 163
 French 17th century classical gardens, 167, 170, 171, 172, 177–178, 179
 French *châteaux*, 16th century, 154, 155, 155, 156, 156
 French Picturesque, 18th century, 262, 263, 265
 golf courses, 493, 495
 Greece, ancient, 67, 69, 72, 73, 78–79
 Hadrian's Villa, 91, 92, 93, 94
 hydrology and hydraulic machinery, *see* hydrology and hydraulic machinery
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 131–132
 Innisfree, Millbrook, NY, 440, 441, 442
 international style of seventeenth and early eighteenth century, 198–199, 200, 202, 203, 204, 209, 210, 211, 211
 Islamic gardens, importance to, 99–100, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 111, 112, 115, 117, 118, 210–211, 391
 Italian Baroque and Rococo villas, 17th century, 179, 180, 181, 181, 182, 183, 184, 186, 187, 190, 191, 192, 192
 Italianate revival's use of, 385–386
 "Jardin d'Eau et de Lumière" ("Garden of Water and Light"), Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 436, 436
 Jekyll's work at Munstead Wood, 382
 Jensen's designs for Chicago parks system, 428, 429, 429
kare sansui (dry gardens/cascades), 300, 300, 302, 302, 308
 Kew, reconfiguration of pond at, 320
 lakes, *see* lakes
 Lin, Maya, works of, 498
 Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland, 497
 Middleton Place, VA, 227–228
 Ministries of the Army, Justice, and Foreign Affairs, Brasilia, 446–447, 447
 modernist, 439, 440, 441, 442, 452, 454
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 334
 naturalized, 200
 Naumkeag, 439
 nineteenth century, 320–321, 322, 323, 334
 paradise gardens, 22, 98, 99–100
parterres, 145, 190, 191
 Pasgardae, Cyrus' garden at, 104
 Prospect Park, Brooklyn, NYC, 345, 345
 reflecting basin, Washington, D.C., 369
 reflectivity, *see* reflectivity
 Renaissance, 126, 131–132, 135, 136, 137, 139–143, 140, 141, 144, 145, 161, 163
 Roman urbanism, 81, 82, 83, 83–85, 85
 Roman villas, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94
ru yi, Pavilion of Ceremonial Purification, Forbidden City, Beijing, 285
 Spanish colonial settlements, 221
 springs, *see* springs
 swimming pools, 450, 450
 theaters, *see* water theaters
 Tivoli, 139
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170, 171, 172
 Versailles, 173, 173, 174, 175, 175, 176, 177–178
 Villandry, 385
 Washington, D.C., Downing's plans for public grounds of, 330
 Williamsburg, VA in colonial period, 226
 woodland cascades, 320
 Wörlitz, 274
The Waterfall and the Eglantine (Wordsworth), 278
 Waters, George, 18
 Watkins, Carleton E. (1829-1916), 371, 372, 372
 Watkins Glen, Seneca Lake, NY, 426
 Watson Brake, LA, 49, 49
Wave Field, François Xavier Bagnoud Aerospace Engineering Building, University of Michigan at Ann Arbor, 500, 500
 Weaver, Lawrence, 382
 Webb, Jane (1807-1858), 319
 Weber, Karl, 88
 weeds, use of, 390
 "Weeping Willow," Chatsworth, Devonshire, 322
 Weimar, 259, 273, 274, 413
 Weissmann, Jane, 19
 Wells, H. G., 422
 Welwyn Garden City, 405
 Wenham Great Pond, Moraine Farm, Beverly, MA, 351
 Wentworth, Yorkshire, Repton's sketch of, 255
 Werkbund, 413
Werther, Die Leiden des jungen (*The Sorrows of Young Werther*), Goethe, 273, 276
 Wescoat, James L., 112
 West Dongting Hill, 286
 West Edmonton Mall, Alberta, Canada, 464
 West Lake (Xi Hu), Hangzhou, 286, 286
 West Park District, Chicago, 427, 428
 West Roxbury's Franklin Park, Boston, MA, 349, 350, 350
 Westbury Court, Gloucestershire, England, 202, 202
 Westchester County (NY)
 Park Commission, 425
 Parkway, 505
 Western history and philosophy, debt to classical world of, 60
 Westover plantation, 226
 Westphalia, Peace of (1648), 196
 westward expansion of United States, 69, 220, 312, 338, 505
 wetlands vegetation, use of, 429
 Wharton, Edith (1862-1937), 136, 387, 391
 Whately, Thomas (d. 1772), 238, 261, 270, 279n12, 328
 Whelan, Grover, 430
 Whig aristocracy, 199, 234–239, 240, 243, 264, 267, 275, 332
 Whitaker, Charles Harris (1872-1938), 420
 Whitaker, Richard, 485
 "White City," 354, 359
 White Garden, Sissinghurst, 392, 392
 white hawthorn, 237
 White House, Washington, D.C., 230, 330, 369
 White, Stanford (1853-1906), 273, 354–355, 368
 White, Stanley (1891-1979), 482
 Whitehall Palace, London, 202
 Whitman, Walt, 422
 Wiener Werkstätte, 413
 Wilanów, Poland, 207, 207
 wild animals, *see* animals
The Wild Garden (Robinson), 354, 379
 wilderness ("first nature")
 camping and hiking, 507–508
 defined, 519
 environmental protection of, 25
 fear of, 97, 101, 123
 Jefferson, Thomas, 267
 Jekyll's designs at Munstead Wood, 382
 modern fear of destruction of, 468
 Mount Vernon, VA, 228
 nineteenth century appreciation of, 314
 origins of term, 469n1
 Picturesque style and, 252–254
 Pliny's villa Tusci, 88
 Puebloan peoples, contemporary, 56
 Renaissance, 138, 164n10
 Robinson's emphasis on inspiration from, 379
 Trustees of Reservations preserving New England wilderness areas, 351
 U.S. national parks system, 359, 371–373
 wilderness protection, 25
 William and Mary, College of, Williamsburg, VA, 226, 267, 272
 William and Mary (William I of England/William III of Orange and Mary II) (r. 1689-1702), 196, 197, 198, 218, 226, 227, 233, 320
 William III of England, 218
 Williams, Capt. John (d. 1825), 332
 Williamsburg, Brooklyn, 347
 Williamsburg, VA
 Anglo-Dutch garden influence, 202, 226, 227
 colonial period, during, 226–227
 Colonial Williamsburg historic area, 226, 227, 472, 475–476, 476, 501n15
 William and Mary, College of, 226, 267, 272
 Williamson, Hugh, 267
 willow trees, 61, 228, 234, 271, 287, 332, 454
 Wilson, Woodrow, 373

INDEX

Wilton House – xoanon

- Wilton House, England, 200, 201, 202
 Winckelmann, Johann, 273
 window dressing, demise of, 462
 windows
 China, 287, 287, 288, 291
 Islam, 103, 119
 plate glass, introduction of, 213
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 winter gardens, *see also* greenhouses
 Coleorton Hall, Leicestershire, 278–279
 Parc Monceau, 262
 public parks, 324, 329
 Winter Palace, St. Petersburg, Russia, 220
 Wirtz, Willem, 18
 Wisconsin
 The Clearing, Ellison Bay, 430
 Milwaukee, Washington, D.C. parkway proposals inspired by, 370
 state parks, 426
 Wise, Henry (1653-1738), 203, 218, 250, 253
 Wisley (Royal Horticultural Society, England), 440
 wisteria, 190, 390
 Woburn Farm, 245, 261
 Wolseley, Frances Gardener (1872-1936), 390
 Wolsey, Thomas (cardinal), 203
 womb, tombs and caves as, 27
 women, *see also* specific women
 Central Park, creation of, 338, 339, 343
 Downing's concept of the beautiful or "graceful" and, 328
 Greece, ancient, 64, 65, 68, 69, 70, 73
 landscape architects and gardeners, as, 319, 329, 376, 389, 396, 399
 social reform issues involving, 402, 403
 Wonderland Park, Hollywood Hills, CA, 453
Wood and Garden (Jekyll), 381, 383
 Wood, Fernando (1812-1881), 338
 Wood, John, the Elder (1704-1754), 257
 Wood, John, the Younger (1728-1781), 257
 wood, stone, and earth circles, 21, 27, 30–33
 Woodbridge, Kenneth, 246
 Woodhenge, Cahokia, 32, 32
 woodlands and woodland groves and glens, *see also* forests and forest scenery
 Bomarzo, *sacro bosco* at, 143–146, 146, 409
 bosco/boschi, *see bosco/boschi*
 boschetto, 185, 514
 bosquets, *see bosquets*
 Central Park, NYC, 341, 343
 Chatsworth, Devonshire, 322
 Dante's *Divina Commedia*, 125, 132
 Goethe's plans for duke Karl August, 276
 Hypnerotomachia Poliphili (Colonna), 131, 132
 inspiration from, 379
 Mount Auburn cemetery, Boston, 336
 Parc Monceau, Paris, *bois irrégulier* and *bois régulier*, 262
 Renaissance use of, 125, 131, 132, 138, 142
 sacred woodlands and groves, 59, 62, 132, 138, 143–146
 Vaux-le-Vicomte, 170
 Wray Wood, Castle Howard, 244
 The Woodlands, Philadelphia, 270
 Woodlands, TX, 483
 Woods Bliss, Mildred and Robert, 396
 Woodstock, Oxfordshire, approach to Blenheim palace via, 250
 Woodstock, VT, 223
 wool and silk trades
 medieval cloth halls, 120
 Renaissance Paris, 159, 160
 Renaissance Rome, 153, 164n23
 Wordsworth, William (1770-1850), 233, 273, 277–279, 281, 332, 334, 340, 371, 372
 workhouse designed by Repton, 260, 260
 workplace, separation of living space from, 313, 347
Works and Days (Hesiod), 99
 Works Progress Administration (WPA), 426, 494
Works (Shenstone), 269
 World of Tomorrow, *see* New York World's Fair, 1939
 World War I, 360, 388–389, 393, 417, 425, 427, 435, 438
 World War II
 American Country Place era and, 393
 community gardens, 508
 Edwardian gardens and, 388, 391, 392, 393
 environmentalism and, 482, 485
 European modernism's greater acceptance in America after, 432
 La Gamberaia damaged during, 189
 golf courses, 494
 historic preservation following, 478
 Little Sparta, Lanark, Scotland (Finlay), referenced to WWII at, 497
 modernist gardens and, 434, 435
 New York World's Fair of 1939 and, 431, 432
 Pompeian fresco paintings damaged in, 85
 social reform and, 416
 suburban development following, 459, 462
 World's Columbian Exposition of 1893 (Chicago World's Fair), 349, 352–354, 353, 368, 409, 473
 world's fairs
 Chicago World's Fair (World's Columbian Exposition of 1893), 349, 352–354, 353, 368, 409, 473
 era of, 325
 Exposition Internationale des Arts Décoratifs et Industriels Modernes, 1925, 434, 436, 436–437, 438
 Great Exhibition, London, 1851, and Crystal Palace, 313, 317, 324–325, 380
 International Urban Exhibition, Lyons, 407
 New York Exposition of 1853, 313, 325
 New York World's Fair, 1939, 430–432, 435, 459, 465
 New York World's Fair, 1964, 431, 432
 Panama-California Exposition, 1913, San Diego, 399
 Paris Centennial Exposition of 1889, 354, 367
 Paris Exhibition of 1876, 324
 theater and landscape, 459, 465, 467, 473
 Wörlitz
 gardens of, 274, 274
 Goethe's visits to, 274
 Rousseau's tomb at Ermenonville, copy of, 263, 264
 Worn, Isabella, 398
 WPA (Works Progress Administration), 426, 494
 Wray Wood, Castle Howard, 244
 Wren, Christopher (1632-1723)
 Blomfield's desire to revive style of, 379
 Great Fire of London, rebuilding after, 216, 332, 346
 Hampton Court, 203
 Wilton House, 200, 201
 wrestling ground (*palaestra*)
 Greek *poleis*, 69
 Roman republic and empire, 82
 Wright, Frank Lloyd (1869-1959), 422–423, 428, 431, 443, 447, 448, 453, 460
 Wright, Gwendolyn, 460
 Wright, Henry (1878-1936), 417, 417, 420, 421
 writers and journalists
 Central Park, creation of, 371
 China, travel writing as literary genre in, 289, 290
 Olmsted, Frederick Law, Sr. (1822-1903), writing career of, 338–339, 344
 U.S. national park system, creation of, 371, 372
 writing, development of, 34
 wrought iron and cast iron, developments in, 256, 313–314, 317, 324, 335, 341
 Wudi (Lu Che) (r. 140-87 b.c.e.), 282
- ## X
- Xenophon (c. 431-c. 352 b.c.e.), 69, 103–104, 124n1
 Xerxes (fl. 480 b.c.e.), Persian invasion of Greece under, 67, 71
 Xi Hu (West Lake), Hangzhou, 286, 286
 Xi Yang Lou, Yuan Ming Yuan (Garden of Perfect Brightness), 212, 212
 Xi Yuan (West Garden), Suzhou, 288
xian, 282, 310n3, 519
 Xictli, volcanic eruption of, 447
 Xie Lingyun (385-433 c.e.), 283
xoanon (cult statue), 62

INDEX

Yale College – Zuni

- Y**
- Yale College moved to New Haven, CT, 223
- yarimizu*, 297, 519
- Yates family and Prince's Park, Liverpool, 322
- Yayoi period (c. 300 b.c.e.-c. 300 c.e.), 296
- Yeats, William Butler, 440, 468
- Yellowstone, 372–373
- “Yeoman” (Olmsted Sr. 's pen name), 338, 339
- yews, 162, 170, 189, 201, 203, 227, 253
- Yi He Yuan (Garden of Ease and Harmony), 293–294, 294
- Yi Yuan (Garden of Ease), Suzhou, 288
- Yin and Yang forces, 283
- Yingzhou, 282
- Yoch, Florence (1890-1972), 399–400, 400, 449
- Yokury(u)-chi (Bathing Dragon Pond), Shugakuin Riky(u), 307
- Yongle (r. 1403-1424), 291, 292
- Yongzheng (r. 1723-1735), 293, 441
- Yorimichi (992-1074, Fujiwara clan), 298
- York, Master of Margaret of, 122
- Yorkship Village (now Fairview), NJ, 417, 417, 418, 420
- Yosemite, 344, 371–373, 372
- The Yosemite Valley and the Mariposa Big Trees* (Olmsted), 344
- Yoshimasa (1436-1490), Ashikaga shogunate, 301, 302
- Yoshimitsu (1358-1408), Ashikaga shogunate, 300–301
- Yoshir|o| (Kentei, Excellent Gardener), 303
- Yu Dai Qiao (Jade Belt Bridge) or Camel's Hump Bridge, Yi He Yuan, China, 294, 294
- Yuan dynasty, 291
- Yuan Ming Yuan (Garden of Perfect Brightness), 212, 212, 293, 293, 441
- Yuan Ye (The Craft of Gardens)*, Ji Cheng, 287–288
- yuniwa*, 296, 519
- Yusuf I (r. 1333-1354), 106
- Z**
- zazen* (seated meditation), 301–302
- Zen Buddhism and Zen temple gardens
- Japan, 295, 299–302, 305
- Rose, James, 454–455
- Western influence of, 454–455, 482
- Zeno (c. 335-c. 263 b.c.e.), 71
- Zephyr, 131
- Zeus/Jupiter, 21
- Altar of Zeus, Pergamum, 77
- Doric Stoa of Zeus, Athenian agora, 72
- Eleutherian, 72
- Olympian Zeus, temple of, Athens, 79
- Ómyrios, 74
- Panhellenic games sacred to, 61
- Panhellenic Zeus and Hera, Athenian temple of, 79
- sacred cave on Mt. Ida, 44, 44, 511
- Villa Lante's *bosco*, 142
- Zhu Mian, 286
- Zhuo Zheng Yuan (Garden of the Unsuccessful Politician), 287
- ziggurats, 21, 27, 34–35, 35
- Akkad, 38
- axis mundi and, 34, 519
- Babylon, 39
- defined, 519
- mountain-mimicking nature of, 28, 34
- Zimmerman, William Carbys, 428
- zones of transition, 321
- zoning, 70, 79, 220, 338, 407, 423, 424, 477
- zoological gardens
- Downing's support for, 329
- public space, as, 230
- Regent's Park, London, 280n36
- Topkapi Saray, Istanbul, 114, 115
- Zuni, 52